

Copyright © 2008-2017 by Jonathan Menn. All rights reserved.



EQUIPPING CHURCH LEADERS
• EAST AFRICA •

GONYO LOK ME I BAIBUL

Lacoc

Jonathan M. Menn

B.A., University of Wisconsin-Madison, 1974

J.D., Cornell Law School, 1977

M.Div., Trinity Evangelical Divinity School, 2007

Equipping Church Leaders East Africa, Inc.

714 S. Summit St., Appleton, WI 54914

+1-920-2846841 (mobile and WhatsApp)

jonathanmenn@yahoo.com

www.eclea.net

Dwe me acel Mwaka 2008; ki loko i dwe me abic mwaka 2013; ki loko i dwe me abiro Mwaka 2014; ki loko i dwe me adek Mwaka 2015; ki loko i dwe me Abugwen 2015; ki loko i dwe me Abugwen 2016; ki loko i dwe me adek Mwaka 2017

Lok ma ki waco ki gonyo cik ma kwako kit me niang ki gonyo Baibul maber kit ma opore. Ki medo iye kit ma Baibul tye kwede, lok ma mako gonyo Baibul, lok ma mako dul Baibul madongo, cik me gonyo lok ki gonyo lok, ki keto tam i kom tic ki coc me Baibul i kare ni. Labol pa cik me gonyo ki tic kwede kimiyo labongo dic.

WILOK I BUK MAN

I. Baibul ki gin ma mite me gonyo tyen lokke.....	3
A. Baibul maleng obedo gin ma Lubanga onyuto bot dano ma kite dok pat.....	3
B. Kit ma ngat moni neno kwede Baibul nyutu kit ma ngat moni neno kwede Kricito.....	3
C. Jami mapol mito cik ma igi lac me niang ki gonyo tyen lok ma i Baibul maber.....	3
II. Lok ma ki gonyo, gin ma mite, ki tyen lok me gonyo lok me i Baibul.....	4
A. Kit ki tyen lok.....	4
B. Wat ma tye i kin kit ki tyen lok i gonyo lok ma i Baibul.....	4
C. “Lok ada” ki “kit ma rom” gonyo lok ma i Baibul.....	4
D. Cik ma kwako gonyo lok ki kit ma ki tiyo kwede ki cik me gonyo lok pa lucoc.....	5
E. Tyen lok me niang Baibul tye me mine i te twerone ki dok me timo gin ma en waco.....	5
III. Cik ma kwako gonyo lok ki niang lok me me Baibul.....	5
A. Baibul kikome aye tye ki twero me agiki pi niye ki kwo.....	6
B. Baibul gonye pire kene.....	6
C. Lok ma tye i ginacoya obedo gin ma pire tek me gonyo ki niang lok mo keken me Baibul.....	7
D. Lok ma ki waco ki lok ma ki coyo.....	10
E. Cik ma igi lac ma malo-ni nyuto kit ma pire tek kwede me ngeyo Ginacoya maber.....	12
IV. Kit ma ki cvo kwede Baibul.....	12
A. Lok aboka.....	13
B. Lwod.....	14
C. Buk me ryeko.....	15
D. Lok pa lanebi ki lok me agiki.....	15
E. Carolok.....	22
F. Waraga.....	24
V. Cik ma kwako tic ki ginacova me Baibul.....	24
A. Tam me acaki me cako yub me gonyo lok.....	25
B. Tito lok maber ki niang lok me Baibul mo keken jenge i kom jami adek—neno; gonyo lok; ki tic kwede.....	25
C. Niang lok ma tye iye.....	25
D. Lok ma pire tek i buk kit ma tye kwede, dul, ki tyeng.....	27
E. Kwan i yoo me peny.....	28
F. Ket cwinyi i kom jami macon ki tekwaro.....	28
G. Ket cwinyi i kom lok ma mako coc ma tye i dul ni.....	28
H. Ket cwinyi i kom lok ma mako coc.....	31
VI. Tyen lok me lok ki lok i kit me cal.....	33
A. Gony lok ma lubu kare gi ki kama gi tye iye.....	33
B. Gony lok ma lubu kit ma gi loko kwede onyo lok me lapor.....	34
VII. Keto coc i tic.....	38
A. Tic ki Baibul tye ki wat ki niang lok me Baibul.....	38
B. Tic kwede i agiki ne tye ma ocung i yub me bedo calo Kricito.....	38
C. Tic maber kubbe ki gonyo lok maber ki gonyo lok maber.....	38
D. Tic marac kubbe ki gonyo lok marac ki gonyo lok marac.....	39
E. Tam me Baibul, pwony, ki labol.....	39
F. Cik me Baibul, cike, ki cik.....	41
G. Tye “apoka poka” i kin lok ma Baibul loko iye ki lok ma wa wok ki iye, pien Baibul pe loko i kom lok mo keken ma twero bedo tye.....	43
H. Tye “apokapoka me tekwaro” i kin tekwaro ma tye i Baibul—ma tye iye cik, cik, ki cik ma jenge i kom tekwaro meno—ki tekwaro ki kwo mapat pat ma wakwo iye i kare-ni.....	43
I. Jami ma konyowa me ngeyo coc me Baibul mene ma tye ki tekwaro, nyo ma tye ki ariya mukene, ki mene ma tye ki tekwaro mapat pat.....	45

J. Yoo abic me cobo peko ki apoka poka me tekwaro ka cik me Baibul, cike, ki cik twero tic kwede i kit ma jami tye ka time kwede i kare ni.....	49
K. Tic ki "yub me laro dano/cwiny me laro dano" me cobo peko ki apoka poka me tekwaro ka cik me Baibul, cike, ki cik pe kitwero tic kwede i yoo acel pien onongo pe obedo cik pa Lubanga me agiki nyo maber loyo pi dano ki tekwaro ducu.....	51
<u>BUK MAPATPAT</u>.....	55
<u>LACOC</u>.....	57
<u>LAMED NGECE A:</u> Gregory Koukl, "Pe ikwan tyeng mo me Baibul".....	57
<u>LAMED NGECE B:</u> Kwano Baibul ki lapeny pi tito kwena me Baibul.....	61
<u>LAMED NGECE C:</u> J. Daniel Hays, "Tic ki cik me gicikke macon i kare ni".....	63
<u>LAMED NGECE D:</u> T. Wayne, Dye, "Tekwaro ki cwiny ma ngoliwa kop: Lok me Baibul ki apoka poka me tekwaro".....	70
<u>LAMED NGECE E:</u> Kwan ki nong cik ma kwako gonyo lok: cik ma pire tek.....	79

GONYO LOK ME I BAIBUL

I. Baibul ki gin ma mite me gonvo tyen lokke

A. Baibul maleng obedo gin ma Lubanga onyuto bot dano ma kite dok pat

1. Lucoc me ginacoya gi miyo caden ni Baibul obedo lok pa Lubanga ma pire tek ma gin gu waco ki gu coyo (nen, labol, **Nia 17:14; 20:1; 24:4, 7; 34:27; Nek 9:13-14; Jer 1:4, 9; Luka 3:2-4; 1 Kor 7:10; 11:23; 1 Tec 2:2-9; 2 Tem 3:16-17; 2 Pet 1:20-21; 3:14-16**).

2. Dul me International Council on Biblical Inerrancy (ICBI) i “Lok pa Chicago i kom lok ma mako Baibul ma pe ki bal” (1978: n.p.) tito kit ma Baibul tye kwede kit man:

“1. Lubanga, ma en kikome tye lok ada ki loko lok ada keken, ocoyo ginacoya maleng me nyutu kome bot dano ma orwenyo kun wok ki bot Yecu Kricito macalo Lacwec ki Rwot, Lalar ki Langol kop. Ginacoya maleng obedo caden pa Lubanga i kome kene. . . .

2. Ginacoya maleng, ma obedo lok pa Lubanga kikome, ma ki coyo ki dano ma ki yubu ki Cwiny mere aye loyo, tye ki twero pa Lubanga ma pe ki bal i kom jami weny ma gudo: omyero ki ye, ma calo pwony pa Lubanga, i jami ducu ma en moko: ki lubu, ma calo cik pa Lubanga, i jami ducu ma miite; ki jolo, ma calo cikke pa Lubanga, i jami ducu ma en ociko. . . .

4. Kit ma Lubanga omiyo kwede ki lok ducu, Ginacoya pe tye ki bal mo keken i pwonye ducu, pe tye ki gin ma en waco i kom tic pa Lubanga i cwec, i kom jami ma otimme i tekwaro me lobo, ki i kom acakkine me coc i te loc pa Lubanga, makato i cadenne i kom kica pa Lubanga ma laro kwo pa ngat acel acel.”

Commented [1]: I didn't see number 3

B. Kit ma ngat moni neno kwede Baibul nyutu kit ma ngat moni neno kwede Kricito

Pe niye i kom Baibul rom ki kwero niye i kom Kricito. Peko me niang Baibul maber rom ki pe me niang Kricito maber.

1. Kricito kikome oye ginacoya ducu (**Jon 10:35**). En onongo ye i kom jami ma otimme i kare mukato aneek ki dano ma tye i Cik Macon calo gin ma tye ada ento pe lok goba (**Mat 12:39-41; 19:4-5; 24:37; 24:37-39; Luka 10:12; Jon 3:14**). En onongo ye i kom tango me Cik Macon (**Mat 12:39-40; Luka 4:25-27; Jon 6:49**). En opwonyo ni lok pa lunebi me Cik Macon oa ki bot Lubanga kikome (**Mat 24:15; Luka 24:25-27, 44-45; Jon 5:39**).

2. Yecu owaco ni Baibul tye ki twero (**Mat 4:1-11; Luka 4:1-13; Jon 17:17**). En omoko ni Baibul kicoyo ki leb pa Lubanga nio wa i kom nyig lok acel acel ki kare me tic (**Mat 5:17-19; 22:31-32, 43-45; Luka 16:17**). En omoko ni Lubanga oloko kun tiyo ki dano (**Mat 22:43; 24:15**); i kare acel-lu en opoko kin Baibul ki tekwaro pa dano (**Mat 15:6; Jon 5:46-47**).

3. En owaco ni jami ducu ma en oloko obedo lok pa Lubanga (**Jon 8:28-29; 12:44-50**). En owaco ni Baibul myero ocobbe i kome kikome (**Mat 5:17; 26:56; Luka 4:21; 22:37**).

4. En obedo ka cayo kit ma co pe giniang kwede Baibul (**Mat 22:29; Luka 24:25; Jon 3:10**).

C. Jami mapol mito cik ma igi lac me niang ki gonyo tyen lok ma i Baibul maber

Baibul obedo gin ma Lubanga onyuto bot dano, dok kicoyo ni omyero wakwan dok waniang iye. Ento, tye tyen lok mapol mumiyo wamito cik ma igi lac me konyowa me niang ki dok gonyo te lok me Baibul. Jami eni tye iye jami ma lubo ni:

1. Baibul tye ki lok ada ma oa ki bot Lubanga i tam pa dano. Lubanga ma pe gik tye ka lok ki dano ma pe gik. En oyero me tic ki dano ma romo 40 ma gu coyo buk pi kare ma romo mwaka 1300-1500 (c.1400-1200 ma peya kinywalo Kricito-I nge bino pa Kricito 70 or 95). I nyute bot dano, Lubanga otiyo ki leb pa dano. Pi meno, omyero waniang kit ma leb tiyo kwede.

2. Bal pa dano, medo ki teko me bal ma bedo i kom jo ma ye, obalo ki balo tam ki niang pa dano (nen **Acak 5:1-3; Ps 51:5; Jon 8:31-34; Rom 3:9-18; 6:6, 20-21; 7:14-25; Ep 2:1-3; Tito 3:3; 2 Pet 2:18-19**).

3. Tye apokapoka me tekwaro i kin dano ki jami ma otimme ma kicoyo i Baibul ki tekwaro mapol me lobo i kare-ni. Tekwaro, kit me kwo, kit me kwo pa dano, tim me dini, nino madongo, ki dong jami mukene mapol onongo obedo gin ma timme i kin dano ducu dok onongo giniang maber adada bot jo ma kicoyo Baibul pigi. Ento, gi pat ataa ki, onyo pe gi niang, dano me kare ni.

4. Tye rwom me tekwaro mabor i kin dano ki jami ma otimme i Baibul ki dano ma gikwo i kare ni. Lok me tekwaro, dul pa dano, dano, lweny, lok me wibye, kwo pa dano, ki lok me lim onongo dano ma kicoyo pigi Baibul-li onongo giniang maber adada. Ento, gi pat ataa ki, onyo pe gi niang, dano me kare ni.

5. Tye bor piny i kin kabedo ki jami ma otimme i Baibul ki pol pa dano ma gikwano Baibul i kare-ni. Bedo ki kero me limo kabedo ma kicoyo i Baibul twero konyowa me niang. Ento, pol pa boma nyo kabedo mukene ma kiloko i komgi i Baibul dong pe gitye nyo pe ginen calo i kare ma jami ma kicoyogi i Baibul gutimme.
6. Tye apoka poka me leb i kin Baibul ki wan i kare ni. Cik Macon onongo ki coyo i leb Ibru (ki leb Aramaic mogo); Cik Manyen onongo ki coyo i leb Koine Greek (ki leb Aramaic mogo). Leb magi guloko i kare me cencwari mapol. Gin bene tye ki lok, lok ma ki tiyo kwede, lok ma ki waco, ki jami ma pat pat ma pe rwate ki leb Munu onyo leb mukene me kare ni.
7. Tye apoka kin coc me baibul ki coc me kare ni. Jo ma gucoyo Baibul gutiyo ki leb mapat pat, kacel ki ododo me lapor, ki dong kit me coc ma onongo tye i tekwarogi. Jami mogo ma ki coyo ni pe rom ki lok ma wa loko ki kit ma wa coyo kwede.

II. Lok ma ki gonvo, gin ma mite, ki tyen lok me gonvo lok me i Baibul

A. Kit ki tyen lok

1. Kit ma leb tye kwede (ma bene ki ngeyo ni "kit ma ki yubu kwede") loko i kom rwom me coc (kit ma ki yubu kwede lok, dul lok, ki dul lok) ki syntax (kit ma ki keto kwede lok i dul lok).
2. rwom me tyen lok me leb (ma bene ki ngeyo ni "rwom me lok" onyo "kit ma ki yubu kwede matut") obedo kwena ma pire tek ma kit ma ki coyo kwede nyutu. Gonvo lok me Baibul i agiki ne kwako niang gin ma Baibul waco. Ento te lokke ni ki kwanyo ki i kit ma.

B. Wat ma tye i kin kit ki tyen lok i gonvo lok ma i Baibul

Me moko gin ma tyeng mo keken me Baibul te lokke, omyero watam i kom jami adek:

1. Lacoc. Wek waniang lok me Baibul maber—nyo buk mo keken ma pire tek nyo buk mo keken—lapeny mukwongo ma myero wapenye kwede aye ni: "Ngo ma laco buk man onongo tye ka wacone?" Geisler oloko i kom lok man kit man: "Ngo ma lok moni nyutu ki moko ki lacoc ki pe twero loko ki lukwan. Man pe nyutu ni medo ngec i kom lok man pe twero konyo ngat moni me niang matut, ento nyutu ni tyen lok ma kimiyo i coc pe loko pien lok ada mukene ki nyutu laca. Te lokke bene tye atir pien tye ki rwom ma ki ngeyo ma lubu gin ma lacoc owaco i kit leb ma kimiyo ki tekwaro. Te lokke ki moko ki ngat ma ocoyo; ki nongo ki bot lukwan." (ICBI 1982: Art. VII)
2. Dano ma gu nongo ne mukwongo. "Lubanga pi oloko i yoo ma pe ki ngeyo ento kare weny ki dano mogo ma pat pat i kare ma pat pat. Lok ma ki coyo ni Onongo tye i leb gi, kun kitiyo ki lok ma gi ngeyo ki ma ki coyo i kit ma gi ye kwede." (Wolvaardt 2005: 19) Kit ma bukke me Baibul onongo kicoyo pi jo mogo ma gitye i kwo moni-ni, omyero wapenye ni: "Gin ango ma kicoyo i Baibul-li?"
3. Coc ni kikome. Medo i kom laco buk ki lukwan, tye "tic ma pire tek ma coc kikome tye kwede macalo gin ma moko gin ma tye ka time" (Ryken 2002: 116). Tyen lokke tye ni, "Wan pe watye ki dano ma gucoyo Baibul me tito gin ma guniang i kom lok moni. Dok bene pe watye ki jo ma gugamo lok macon ma gitwero tito gin ma gu niang ki i dul mo. Pi tyen lok eni ki diiyo wa me yer coc ma tye inyim wa ma calo gin ma lacoc ni onongo mito waco ki bene gin ma ngat ma ogamo ne onongo obi niang." (Wolvaardt 2005: 47) Pi meno, "lukwano lok ma mako coc gu ciko wa ki ryeko i kom lok ma pi adaa, bal me tamo ni lacoc onongo tye ka waco gin mukene ma pat ki gin ma en ocoyo kikome" (Caird 1980: 61).
4. Ma cego cego.
- Lok ma ki waco i coc me baibul acel acel tye acel, ma ki ngeyo ki ma pe loko.
 - Gin acel ma opore me juku gin ma tye i coc en aye gin ma tye i coc ni i acaki ne.
 - Gin ma tye i Baibul mo keken cung i kom kit ma ki coyo kwede.

C. "Lok ada" ki "kit ma rom" gonvo lok ma i Baibul

Kit ma coc ni tye gin ma pire tek i yenyo tyen lok, Baibul ma wa tye ka tic kwede (ka wa tye ka tic ki leb ma ki gonvo) pire tek. Tye pwoy ary ma pire tek i kom gonvo leb me Baibul: (1) gonvo leb ma "ki lok ada" calo NASB, ESV, NKJV, ki RSV; ki (2) "rom pa gin moni" ma ki gonvo ma calo NIV, NRSV, Good News Bible, New Living Translation, ki Contemporary English Version.

1. Pwoy ma tye i nge gonvo Baibul (Ryken 2002: 85-91).
- "*Lok adaa*" ma kigonyo keto cwinyi i kom kit ma coc me baibul tye kwede. Gin pol kare gi timo *gonvo leb* (ma en aye, tam ma mako lok [leb Munu] mene ma nyutu maber lok me Ibru ki Greek ma tye i coc me baibul macon).
 - "*Rwom ma rwate*" *gonvo leb* bene lok i kom kit ma ki yubu kwede ento keto cwinyi i kom

"tam" onyo *tyene* rom. Gi nywako i *gonyo lok ma mako wi lok* me coc (ma en aye, *gonyo lok me tekwaro* me tyen lok me coc macon ni). Man okelo tic ki rwom me lok ki lok ma pe rwate ki lok macon me leb Ibru ki Greek, kadi bed ni ngat mo pe twero waco kama ki loko iye. I kom lok, ludiro ma gicoyo jami ma rwate gu timo gonyo lok me Baibul pi lukwan, kadi bed ni lakwan pe obi twero waco kama meno time iye. NIV ki NRSV tye ma "ki gwoko" (ma en aye, cok ki lok adaa) ma ki gonyo ma loyo Baibul me Jerusalem onyo Good News Bible.

c. *Loko lok mukene*. I agiki me rwom me rwate (ma en aye, mabor ki lok ada) tye lok ma ki loko, ma calo Baibul makwo. Lok ma ki loko ni "ki gonyo i yoo ma rwate ento i kare mogo cito anyim manok kun bene rwate ki apoka poka me tekwaro ki tekwaro ma tye i kin wan ki kare me Baibul" (Wolvaardt 2005: 54). Pi meno, "lakwan nongo i rwom mo gonyo lok me tekwaro ki bot lagony (ki omyero ki nen calo meno)" (Ibid.). Coc ma kit meno twero bedo me kony me miniwa ngec i kom tyen lok me coc me baibul, ento omyero wagwokke, dok myero kiporgi ki coc ma tye kakare ka ngat moni tye ki twero me nongogi.

2. Peko ma twero bedo tye i kom loko leb ma rwate. Lok ma ki gonyo ma rwate ki lok ni gi keto cwiny gi i kom "kwano" pa lok ma ki loko ni pi lukwan me kare ni ma loyo coc kikome ma lacoc ocoyo. Pi meno, gi loko coc macon ni i yoo ma ngat mo pe romo ye ka ki tiimo ne i buk macon onyo tuku. Gi maro kwanyo lok mapol ma pire tek me tekwaro ma lucoc macon ni gu tiyo kwede. Pi meno, gonyo lok me Baibul maber twero bedo tek-twatwale i niang jami ma ki coyo, neno wi lok ma jenge i kom lok mogo, dul lok ki tam mogo, ki poro dul lok ma pat pat ki luwot gi—ka ngat moni tiyo ki gonyo lok ma rwate ki lok adaa. Gonyo lok me Baibul ma tye kakare twero bedo ma jenge i kom ngo ma lucoc mukwongo owaco (ma en aye, "lok ma mako leb"), ma ka gin ma lucoc me kare ni tamo ni lucoc macon ni onongo tye ka waco (ma en aye, "lok ma mako lok") (Ryken 2002: 117, 147).

D. *Cik ma kwako gonyo lok ki kit ma ki tiyo kwede ki cik me gonyo lok pa lucoc*

1. Cik ma kwako gonyo lok tito cik ma dano tiyo kwede me niang ngo ma gin moni nyutu ki ngo ma en nyutu pi kwo wa.
2. Kit ma ki tiyo kwede ki cik me gonyo lok pa lucoc ki dong tiyo ki cik magi i kwan maber, ki yub me Ginacoya me nongo gin ma onongo tye kakare.
3. Cik ma kwako gonyo lok ki kit ma ki tiyo kwede ki cik me gonyo lok pa lucoc gi rwate kit man: "[Cik ma kwako gonyo lok] cung i wat acel ki exegesis ma buk me cik cung i kom tuku. . . . Cik pe obedo tuku, ki tuku ni pe ki tyen lok labongo cik. Cik ma kwako gonyo lok kikome pe obedo kit ma ki tiyo kwede ki cik me gonyo lok pa lucoc, ento kit ma ki tiyo kwede ki cik me gonyo lok pa lucoc obedo cik ma kwako gonyo lok ma ki tiyo kwede" (Ramm 1970: 11).
4. Cik ma kwako gonyo lok ki kit ma ki tiyo kwede ki cik me gonyo lok pa lucoc "dwoko cen" kit ma lacoc ni otimo kwede. "Ka wa tye ka gonyo lok mo wa cako ki lok ki lok ma tye inyim wa ki wa tyeko ki niang ngo ma tye ka waco. Wan wa tye ka wot i yoo ma pat ki ma lacoc ni otero i kare ma en ocoyo lok ni. Lacoc ni oyabo ki gin ma en mito tito (gin ma en owaco) ki lacen oketo i kit, ma en aye i lok, dul lok, dul lok ki dul dul lok kacel." (Wolvaardt 2005: 46)

E. *Tyen lok me niang Baibul tye me mine i te twerone ki dok me timo gin ma en waco*

1. Gin ma pire tek me niang ki gonyo te lok me Baibul aye me keto i tic gin ma en waco. Bedo i te loc pa Baibul ki lubu pwoy ne obedo gin ma miite me niang ki bene obedo gin ma mite pi niang maber (nen **Jab 111:10; 119:98-100; Mat 7:24-27; Luka 6:46-49; Jon 7:16-17; Rom 2:13; 1 Kor 13:2; 1 Tem 1:5; Ibru 4:12-13; Yak 1:22-25**).
2. Kadi bed ni Baibul onongo kicoyo pi dano mogo i kare mogo, ento kicoyo me bedo calo kwena ma dano ducu myero guket i tic i kare ducu (nen **Nwo 31:9-13; Nek 8:1-8; Jon 17:20; Rom 15:4**). Pi meno, Osborne oloko i kom gonyo lok me Baibul calo "gin ma rwate" ma aa ki i "coc me cito i kabedo, ki i tyen lok me acaki me cito i kabedo nyo gin ma pire tek bot kanica i kare ni" (Osborne 1991: 6). Kadi bed ni dul acel acel tye ki tyen lok acel onyo gonyo ne, ento twero bedo ki tic mapol (nen ICBI 1982: Art. VII). Inge ma dong wa gonyo lok ma ki coyo ki niang tyen lok ne omyero wa peny ni, "Dok man mako an nining?" Twero bedo ni ma pire tek loyo, omyero wapenye ni, "Ngo ma lok man waco i koma?"

III. Cik ma kwako gonyo lok ki niang lok me me Baibul

Cik ma lubo ni me hermeneutics pol kare tiyo ka ngat moni tye ka kwano ki gonyo dul mo keken me Baibul. Cik aboro ma kwako gonyo lok ki coyo gi piny i **LAMED NGEC E: Kwan ki nong cik ma kwako gonyo lok: cik ma pire tek**.

A. Baibul kikome aye tye ki twero me agiki pi niye ki kwo

Kit ma Baibul obedo Lok pa Lubanga-ni, en aye tye ki twero me agikki. Kanica ma calo gin acel, tekwaro pa kanica, tekwaro pa kanica, lupwonye ma ki woro, gin ma otimme i kwo pa ngat acel acel, ki tyen lok ducu pire tek ki omyero ki winy gi ki ki woro gi. Ento, Baibul tye ki twero i kom jami magi ducu. Ka dano, tam ne, gin ma en okato ki iye, yub ne, onyo tekwaro ne tye ki twero i kom Baibul, ci dano oketo kome i kom Lubanga. En omio cik ma rwate me gonyo lok ki gonyo lok pa Lubanga pire tek—ka wa gonyo lok pa Lubanga maber keken aye wa twero niang maber ngo ma Lubanga tye ka waco botwa.

B. Baibul gonye pire kene

Baibul obedo dul ma nyutu lok me larowa ki i niye i kom Kricito (nen **Luka 24:27, 44-47; Jon 5:39**). Kadi bed kumeno, nyutu pa Lubanga tye ka mede anyim—ma en aye, tye ka nen i Baibul weny. Cik mogi ma pigi tego gi aa ki i lok ada ni.

1. Ginacoya pe obi pyem ki ginacoya.

a. *Baibul tye ki lok ma rwate.* Pi meno, dul lok aryo ma nen calo gitye ka pyem ki luwotgi ki bi nongo ni pe gi timo kumeno ka ki kwano gi maber. Dul acel twero loko onyo miyo twero bot mukene ni, ento pe obi jemo kwede.

b. *I kine mukene lok ada aryo nyo makato ducu kipwonyogi ka maleng i Baibul, ento nen calo gitye ka pyem.* Me labolle, twero me loc pa Lubanga ki tic pa dano tek me ribbe, ento Baibul pwonyo gin aryo-ni ducu ka maleng. I kare ma kit meno, wi opo ni Baibul tye ki lok ada ma oa ki bot Lubanga i tam pa dano. “Ka lok ada aryo nyo makato ma kipwonyogi ka maleng i Lok nen calo gitye ka pyem, wi myero opo ni itye ki tam ma pe gik . Pe iter pwony i rwom ma malo ma Lubanga pe tero me weko i rwate i niang ni! Wek Lubanga owac gin ma en owaco labongo temo loko en onyo gonyo en. Wi opo ni, En Lubanga—in dano. Bed piny ki cwinyi i niye ki ye gin ma Lubanga waco, kede ka pe itwero niang onyo rwate kwede i kare ni.” (Arthur 1994: 62)

2. Gin aryo ni, rwom me tekwaro me laro dano ki “tam pa Lubanga ducu” (Tic pa Lukwena 20:27)

omyero ki kwan me wek ki niang lok mo kiken maber. Baibul obedo gin acel ma tito lok acel ma rwate. Ento, lok ada me Baibul pe kinyuto ducu lawang acel, ento kinyuto motmot ka kare woto ki kato. **Cik Macon** obedo yub me kwena maber; **Kwena maber** obedo nyutu lok me kwena maber; **Tic pa Lukwena** obedo nyayo lok me kwena maber; **Waraga** obedo gonyo lok me kwena maber; ki Niyabo obedo agiki me kwena maber. Lok ducu ma tye i dul lok mo keken pe twero bedo maleng ka pe kitero Baibul ducu ki rwom me tekwaro me larowa. “Me kwano Baibul kit ma tye kwede *macalo Lok pa Lubanga* myero ki ket iye lok ma ki coyo ma calo gin ma pire tek i lok mo keken” (Johnson 2007: 156).

3. **Cik Manyen gonyo Cik Macon.** Kiwaco ni “gin manyen tye i gin macon ma gikano, gin macon tye i gin manyen ma ginyutte.” “Dwono pa Rwtwa oloko niang matut i kom Cik Macon. Lukwena guniang cik ma igi lac ma lubbe ki tic pa Yecu, kwena, ki rwom me dongo. Niang macon i kom lok pa Moses ki pa lunebi onongo myero olokke matek pi bino pa Rwtwa.” (VanGemeran 1990: 83) Yecu ki lucoc me Cik Manyen ducu guneno Cik Macon calo buk ma mako Yecu. En tye ngat ma pire tek ki lok ma mako lok ni (**Luka 24:25-27, 44-45; Jon 5:39-40, 46; Tic pa Lukwena 3:18, 24; 10:43; 26:22-23; 2 Kor 1:20; Ibru 1:1-3; 1 Pet 1:10-12**). Niang Cik Macon konyowa me niang ngo ma Yecu owaco i kome kene. Cik Macon Israel ki cik ne, kwer, ki jami mukene, Onongo obedo "lanyut," "lanyut," onyo "labol" me lok adaa me Cik Manyen (**1 Kor 10:1-6; Kol 2:16-17; Ibru 8:1-10:22**). Cik me Cik Macon, kwer, ki jami mukene ma kitimo dong gucobbe dok kilokogi woko i Kricito (**Mat 5:17; 2 Kor 3:12-16; Gal 3:23-4:7**). Tye jami ma mede ki ma pe mede i kin Cik Macon ki Cik Manyen. Cik Manyen ogero i kom tam pa Cik Macon, pol kare i yoo me aura. Pi meno, "kare ducu kwano ginacoya me gicikke macon kun itiyo ki wang ginacoya me gicikke manyen" (Lehrer 2006: 177). Labol pa man tye i jami ma lubo man:

a. *Cik ma kwako cam.* **Levi 11:1-23** gengo jo Israel me camo kwayi lee mapol mapat pat. I **Mar 7:19, Tic pa Lukwena 10:9-15, Kol 2:16-17**, ki **1 Tim 4:1-5** cik magi dong pe tiyo. (Lok ma ki ngeyo ma mako ringo ma ki tyero bot cal jogi kimiyo i **2 Korint 8**.)

b. *Gin ma pire tek onyo ma tye kakare i kom gicikke me Cik Macon, lok pa lunebi, ki jami mukene nen ka maleng i pwony me Cik Manyen.* "Gicikke manyen" ma Jeremia owaco i **Jer 31:31-34**, ma nen calo tye pi ker pa Israel ki Juda keken, i ada nongo tye ka cobbe i kom Kricito ki jo ma gilubo kor Kricito (nen **Luka 22:20; 1 Kor 11:25; 2 Kor 3:6; Ibru 8:6-9:15**). I yoo acel-lu, i nino me Pentekote, i **Tic pa Lukwena 2:29-36**, Petero otito ka maleng ni cer pa Yecu Kricito obedo gin ma onongo kiloko iye i **2 Camuel 7** (ma en aye, “Cik pa Daudi”) i kare ma Lubanga okwonge bot Daudi me keto ngat acel i kin likwayone i komkerre.

4. Lok ma tye maleng omyero onyut lok ma pe nen maber onyo ma pe nen maber.

a. *Coc mogo twero bedo ma pe niang iye maber ki mito coc mukene me gonyo ne.* **1 Ic 7:14** the Nyig lok me leb Ibru ma kigonyo ni “nyako” twero bene gonye ni “nyako matidi.” Ento, i kare ma Matayo oloko i kom tyeng man i leb Greek ci oketo i kom nywalo Yecu (**Mat 1:23**), nyig lok me leb Greek ma en otiyo kwede tye ki tyen lok acel keken ni, “nyako ma peya ongeyo laco.”

b. *Coc mogo nen maleng i wang gi, ento pe gi tye ma otum; coc mukene mitte me niang lok ni maber.* Me labole, **Mat 21:22** waco ni “gin mo keken ma ipenyo i lega, kun iye, ibi nongo.” Dano mogo gutiyo ki tyeng man me pyem pi “lwonge ki lok iye” tekwaro—ma en aye, jo ma ye twero bedo ki jami me kom ma gipenyo pire, ki tyen lok acel ma oweko pe ginongo ne tye pi niyee. Ento, tyeng mukene medo niangowa i kom lega. James owaco ni, “*Wulego, ento pe wunono, pien wulego ki tam marac, wek wuti kwede pi nongo yomcwinywu*” (**Yak 4:3**). **1 Jon 5:14-15** waco ni lega maber cung i kom penyo “*ma lubbe ki mitine*” (pe miti wa kenwa). Medo i kom meno, Lubanga okwero miyo gin ma lakwena Paulo (**2 Kor 12:7-9**) ki Rwot Yecu Kricito kikome (**Luka 22:41-42**) gupenyo —ento pe tye ngat mo i kingi ma odeno can pi “niye manok.”

c. *Lok ma pe nen maber tye ma te lokke pe nen maber onyo niange yot.* Lok ma pe ki ngeyo pol kare obedo lok ma ki poko—ma en aye, gi twero bedo tye acel keken, ki tye lok manok ma laco buk me Baibul owaco i kom ngo ma en onongo tye ka wacone. Pien tyen lok ne pe nen maber, onyero pe wa yub pwoy ma jenge i kom lok ma kit meno.

(1) I kare ma kit meno onyero watam i kom jami aryo:

(A) *Yeny dul ma tye ka maleng i kom lok acel-li i “lok mapol” ma tye i buk, gicikke, nyo Baibul ducu.* Tem me rwate ki lok ma pe nen maber ma rwate ki lok ma nen maber. Lok ma tye maleng twero tito botwa ngo ma lok ma pe nen maber ni pe nyutu.

(B) *Tam i kom “lok ma rwate” ki tyen lok ma pire tek pa “lok ma tye ka time cut cut”.* Kbedo ma lok ma pe tye atir ni tye iye twero miyo twero i kom ngo ma twero bedo onyo pe twero waco.

(2) Kbedo ma pe nen maber twero bedo ma pe nen maber. Ka wa keto i wiwa jami mukene ma tye i Ginacoya, jami ma tye maleng, ki lok ada ni Ginacoya pe loko i kome kene, ci watwero waco gin ma dul ma pe niang iye pe nyuto. Wa twero bene waco ngo ma lok ma pe ki ngeyo, onyo twero bedo, nyutu.

(3) Me labole, lok acel ma pe nen maber aye 1 Kor 15:29 ma loko i kom dano ma gitye “batija pi jo muto.” Pe tye lok mukene ma mako “batija” onyo “too” ma nyutu ni kit meno tye. Gin ma nen maber ma konyo me niang lok ni tye kama lok ni tye iye. Lok pa Paulo nen ka maleng ni *pe obedo gin ma mite* (ma en aye, en pe tye ka ciko dano me nongo batija pi lurem nyo wadigi ma guto). Lok ma mako **1 Korint 15** tye ni Paulo tye ka pyem i kom jo ma onongo giwaco ni cer pe tye (**1 Kor 15:12**). Kadi bed kit ki tyen lok me “batija dano pi jo muto” pe tye atir, ento teko me lok pa Paulo-ni nen ka maleng ni: “Ka cer pe tye, ka jo muto pe gibicerogi, kono gin ango ma gibatija pi jo muto? kwayo kica obedo apokapoka ma tye i kin gin ma giye iye ki gin ma gitimo. Gin giye ni pe tye cer pa jo muto ento ticgi kwero niye meno. Gin giye ni nicer pe tye; ento ticgi kwero niye meno.” (Kaiser, kacel ki lucoc mukene. 1996: 617)

C. Lok ma tye i ginacoya obedo gin ma pire tek me gonyo ki niang lok mo keken me Baibul

Lok ma tye i ginacoya aye gin ma pire tek loyo me niang ki gonyo tyen lok me ginacoya mo keken.

Context tere ni “gin ma rwate ki coc.” Tye, adaa, dul lok aryo ma gudo dul mo keken: *lok ma mako coc ki lok macon (tekwaro)*. Lok ma ki coyo ni ki twero kwano ki i Baibul keken. Lok me tekwaro mito tic ki ngec ma tye woko ki i Baibul.

1. Lok ma mako coc.

a. *Lok ma ki coyo ni tye “lok, dul lok, dul lok, onyo dul ma orumo ki kubbe ki coc”* (Dorani 1996: 31). Lok ma ki coyo ni nyutu botwa kit ma paragraf onyo dul mukene rwate kwede ki dul me Ginacoya madit. miyo wa niang matut i kom tyen lok, kadi bed ni pe wangeyo gin mo i kom lacoc nyo jo ma guwinyo lokke.

b. *Namba me cura ki tyeng me Baibul onongo pe tye i coc macon.* Dul ma ki poko i kare ni pe onen nio wa i mwaka 1200; namba me tyeng pi Cik Macon onongo pe ki keto nio wa i mwaka 1400; poko kin tyeng me Cik Manyen ma tye i kare ni ki okelo i 1551 (Metzger kacel ki Coogan 1993: 105-07). Pien namba me cura ki tyeng ki yubu me konyo kwan, “*pe kare weny gi*

rwate ki dongo pa tam ma tye i coc ni" (Ibid.: 105). Namba me tyeng miyo tam ni tyeng acel acel "ocung kene" i te lokke, ento pe.

c. "*Tam*" ma tye i Baibul obedo paragraf, ento pe tyeng. "Gin ma pire tek me niang tyen lok me tyeng mo keken a ki i dul coc, ento pe ki i nyig lok acel acel keken" (Koukl 2001: n.p.). Gin ma oweko man timme aye ni "lok ma tye i tyeng man miyo tyen lok matir... Man tiyo pien tye cik mo ma pire tek me lok ducu: Lok kare ducu cakke ki malo piny, cakke ki i dul madongo me cito i dul matino, ento pe yo mukene." (Ibid.) Medo i kom meno, "dul coc man jenge i kom wi lok moni. Kadi bed wi lok man twero bedo ki jami mapat pat, ento jami magi gibiribbe kacel me lok i kom wi lok meno." (Wolvaardt 2005: 99) Lok obedo jami ma lacoc tiyo kwede me nyutu tam ma dit ki wi lok ma en tye kwede i tam ne. Lok "pe kitiyo kwede kene ento ki dano mukene me yubu lok (labongo lok acel ma ki tiyo kwede ma jenge i kom lok ma orumo ne me nyutu tyen loke)" (Ibid.: 48).

d. *Kadi bed ni lok acel acel ki tyeng acel acel pire tek adada, me gonyo Baibul maber gin ma pire tek aye me a ki i dul madongo me cito i dul matino tino*. Lok myero kiniang ma lubbe ki tyeng ma tye iye; tyeng omyero ki gony ma lubu paragraf ma gi tye iye; dul lok omyero ki gony gi malube ki dul lok ma orumo gi; jami eni ducu omyero ki niang gii malube ki wi lok me dul, dul, ki buk ni weny. Man pire tek ma Koukl oketo ne kit man: "cik ma pire tek" tye, "*Pe ikwan wang Baibul mo keken*. Ma ka meno, kwano paragraf acel, ma nok. Kare ducu nen lok ma tye i lok meno. Nen kit ma tam tye ka wot kwede. Ci ket cwinyi i kom tyeng meno. . . En aye pwony ma pire tek loyo ma apwonyo . . . ki [gin] acel ma pire tek ma atwero pwonyo in" (Koukl 2001: n.p.; pwony man ki keto calo **LAMED NGEC A**).

e. *Lok ma mako coc ni tye calo rwom me tam*. "Ginacoya me Baibul nyuto pwonygi i yo acel acel, i yo mupore, kit ma tam acel acel tero wa i mukene. Kit ma calo bedo gin ma pe rwate me temo ito wi cel kun i pyer ki i rwom me acel me oo i rwom me abiro, ki dong piny i rwom me adek ki cito malo i rwom me aboro, kit meno bene obedo gin me mingo me ngwec i Baibul, kun pe i keto cwinyi i kom 'cel' ma tye ki tam ki jami ma otimme." (Doriani 1996: 32)

f. *Lok ma ki coyo ni bene tye calo pii*. Ngat acel myero otam i kom lok ma ki coyo ma "lac" (ma calo, dul, buk, ki cik ma lok ni tye iye), ki "ma nok" onyo "ma cok" ma kwako lok ma ki coyo (ma calo, lok ki dul lok ma orumo lok ma ki penyo ni) ka ki tye ka moko ngo ma tyen lok me lok moni tye. "Ka ngat mo obolo got i pii, dul dul ma ki lwongo ni rings orumo kama got ni opoto iye. Ka ma kidi ni opoto iye rwate ki dul ma itye ka kwano, ki dul ma tye ka ryeny rwate ki dul buk ni. Ka dul ni tye cok ki dyere (coc ni), nongo tye ka gudu lok ni." (Doriani 1996: 33)

g. *Ber me kwano buk ducu ma peya icako kwano dul mo*. "Pien laco buk ni oloko kwena ne weny i buk acel, lok ma wa loko i kom lok moni omyero obed i lok ma mako buk ma en oa ki iye" (Wolvaardt 2005: 90). Ka ikwano buk ni weny inongo "gin ma pire tek." Lub kit ma laco buk ni tye ka lok kwede ki i acaki nio wa i agiki me buk ni. Temme me kwero poko cura ki tyeng. twatwale i buk ma tidi omyero i kwan buk ni weny, maber loyo i kabedo acel. Ki adaa, kwano buk ni tyen mapol ber twatwal. I cako neno wi lok ki lok ma laco buk ni tye ka tamo iye. I cako neno kit ma paragraf magi girwatte kwede kacel. Ki lok macek, i cako neno jami ma mako lok ma mako lok ma itye ka kwano ni.

h. *Tyeng mo keken nyutu kit ma pire tek kwede me gonyo leb malube ki lok ma ki coyo ma orumowa*. I kine mukene tyen lok me tyeng moni nen ka maleng, ento i kine mukene lok ma tye i tyeng moni nyuto tyen lok me ada. Kan tye labol aryo:

(1) Pol kare lurem ma Lukricitayo, onyo latela dini ma tye i yub me gum, romo loko lok ma tye i **Acak 31:49** ma calo lok me mar ki bedo larem—"Rwot myero onen i kin an ki in ka watye mabor ki luwotwa." Ento, lok murumo ka ngete nyuto ni lok meno Laban aye owaco bot Yakobo. Lok mapol ma tye i **Acakki 29-31** nyutu lok goba pa Laban i kom Yakobo, ki apokapoka i kin gin aryo ni. Lok ma tye i **31:22-55** nyuto ni lok meno kiloko macalo adwogi me jemo ki apokapoka. Ki lok ada, gin ma Laban tye ka wacone ni, "Lubana myero onenwu, onekwu woko ka wukato ariya man nyo wutimo gin marac i kom anyirana." Pi meno, lok ma ki coyo ni nyutu ni lok pa Laban ni tye ki tyen lok ma pat ki kit ma ki tiyo kwede (ka ki kwanyo ki i lok ma ki waco ni).

(2) **I Luka 17:5** lupwonnaye owaco bot Rwot, "*Med nive wal!*" I wange ma nen calo peny ma opore. Ento, lok ma tye i iye nyutu cal ma pat. **I 17:3-4** (lok ma okato anged) Yecu owaco bot gi me timo kica i kin gii tyen abiro i nino acel. I lok man "Med niyewa" twero bedo ni "Wamito ki watemo winyo lokki, pi meno walegi ni ikonywa ki miyowa niyeni madwong," nyo "Pe watwero dok pe wabiwinyo lokki ka pe imiyowa

niyeni madwong.” Lagam pa Yecu i **17:6-10** (lok ma lubo cutcut) nyuto ni gin onongo gitye ki bal pi cwiny me aryo-ni. Lok ma en owaco i kom kodi karadali (**17:6**) nyutu ni gin dong gitye ki niye ma oromo. Carolok ne i kom latic (**17:7-10**) nyutu ni timo kica bot omego pe obedo tic ma pire tek—pe obedo tic madit me niye, ento obedo tic pa latic keken. Pi mano, *i lok man* “koko ni, ‘Med niyewa,’ pe obedo me pwoc, ento obedo tyen lok me kwero winyo lok. . . . Kadi bed ginacoya mogo cuko cwinywa me lega pi niye, Luka 17:5 pe tye i kingi. Ka tye gin mo, en ciko wa me kano turo cik wa i nge lok me woro.” (Doriani 1996: 34)

i. *lok ma ki waco i Cik Macon onyo lok ma ki waco i Cik Manyen*. “Tye lok ma romo 257 ki lok ma romo 1,100 (malube ki coc me Nestle-Aland Greek) me Cik Macon i Cik Manyen” (Osborne 1991: 277). Lok ma ki waco [ma calo, lok ma ki waco nyo ma pe ki ngeyo] “romo bedo ni onongo tye ki teko madwong pien lacoc onongo tye ka tamo ni lukwan ne onongo ngec” (Ibid.: 135). Lok ma ki waco ki lok ma ki waco omyero ki nong ki ki kwan. Lok ma kit meno onyo lok ma ki waco ni *pol kare, ento pi kare weny, ki tamo ni lok macon me Cik Macon ma tye i nge lok ma ki waco onyo lok ma ki waco kikome*. Lok ma tye i Cik Macon twero medo rwom nyo lonyo i kom coc me Cik Manyen. I kare me temo lok ma ki waco i Cik Macon onyo lok ma ki waco i Cik Manyen, ki ka ce lok ma ki waco i Cik Macon ma tye i nge lok ni twero tic, “omyero wa temo me moko (i kom lok ma tye i kin lok me gicikke macon ki manyen) gin ma ki nyutu i gicikke manyen ki kit ma lacoc me gicikke manyen oniang kwede lok ma ki coyo i gicikke macon” (Ibid.: 136).

2. Lok me tekwaro (tekwaro).

a. *lok me tekwaro (onyo tekwaro) obedo “tekwaro, tekwaro, leb, niyee, ki tekwaro pa lacoc ki dano ma gu winyo lok ne”* (Doriani 1996: 31). Lok me tekwaro miyo wa niang kit ma dul mo me Baibul rwate kwede ki lobo ne. En miyo botwa ngec ma twero tito tyen lok me lok, dul lok, tekwaro, dano, kabedo, ki jami ma otimme ma laco buk me Baibul oloko i komgi.

b. *Ka wangoyo lok mapol i kom lobo ma tye i Baibul, ci wabiniang Baibul kikome maber*. Kwo kacel ki kare pa dano kacel ki tekwaro ma kiloko i komgi i Baibul twero miniwa ngec ma pire tek ma konyowa me niang tyen lok me lok ma tye i Baibul. Lok me tekwaro pol kare pe ki waco ne atir i Baibul, pien kit me tekwaro ki jami macon onongo ki ngeyo maber ki bot lucoc me Baibul ki lukwan gi mukwongo. Meno aye gin mumiyo myero kikwan jami ma pe tye i Baibul kikome, calo coc ma kigonyo iye lok, atlas, dikconari me Baibul, encyclopedias, ki bukke mukene ma kitiyo kwedgi.

c. *Yeny jami ma mako tekwaro ma tye i Baibul kikome*. Ka wakwano ki tam ma mito ngeyo, lok ma ki waco i Baibul twero miyo wa bedo ki ur i kom ngo ma onongo tye i tekwaro nyo tekwaro. Man twero tugo cwinywa me medde ki timo kwed nyo kwedo lok. Ki dong, Baibul kikome twero miyo ngec i kom lok me tekwaro macon.

d. *Lok me tekwaro twero medo, onyo bene loko, niang wa i kom dul lok mo*. Labol ma lubo ni nyutu kit ma ngec ma mako lok macon konyo kwede me niang:

(1) *Ngec i kom ruk ki tekwaro pa jo Palestine medo ngec wa i kom dul mogo*. Bongi onongo welgi tek adada, dok pol pa dano onongo gitye ki bongi manok adada. Pi meno, *i kare ma Yecu owaco ni* “*Ka ngat mo mito doti ki kwanyo bongo ni, wek en onong ginaruka ni bene*” (**Mat 5:40**), en Onongo tye ka mito mic ma lit atika. Kadi wa bongi ma dong kitiyo kwede onongo pigi tek. Luneko dano onongo bongi pa jo muto macalo “ber” me ticgi (nen **Mat 27:35**; tyeng meno ki lok ma pe tye i Baibul bene waco ni Yecu onongo kiguro kome nono, pe ki bongo ma kiruko i kome kit ma pol kare kinyuto kwede). Medo i kom meno, i carolok i kom latin awobi ma orwenyo (**Luka 15:11-32**), “i keto bongo ne me ngwec, baba ni onongo obi nyutu bongo ne mogo ma iye. Ento wonne onongo paro pi wode makato pi kit matir. I kare ma wonne omiye bongo, dul cing, ki war, jo ma guwinyo lok meno onongo gingeyo ni en tye i ot meno doki.” (Doriani 1996: 46)

(2) *Ngec i kom tekwaro pa Luicrael ki Luroma medo niangowa i kom tyeng mogo*. I donyo pa Yecu me loyo lweny i Jerucalem (**Jon 12:13-15**), dano gubedo ka ngweco ki jang yat, ci Yecu obedo i wi kana, ento pe i kom kana. Jang yat oduro onongo obedo lanyut me lobo pa Luicrael. Ki medo gi i kom cente ma lumony gu goyo i kare me lweny pa Jewish i kom Roma i mwaka 66-70 ki 132-35 i nge bino pa Kricito. Pi meno, i kare ma Yecu odonyo i Jerucalem, jo ma gitye ka yengo jang yat oduro “twero bedo ni onyuto gen ni lalar ma obedo meciya tye ka bino i kabedo meno” (Carson 1991: 432).

Ento, Yecu “pe odonyo i Jerucalem i wi aguragura me lweny ma onongo biweko miti pa lwak dano mapol ata-ni doko jemo, ento en oyero me nyutte kekene calo kabaka ma bino ki kuc, ma ‘mwol dok ongweco i wi kana” (Ibid.: 433). Lok me tekwaro man bene medo apokapoka ma tye i kin bino pa Yecu mukwongo ki dwogone me aryo. Baibul tiyo ki lok me lapor me waco ni ka Yecu odwogo, en pe bibino i wi kana, ento i kom “agura gura matar” kacel ki monye “agura gura matar,” bot “langol kop ki cako lweny” (Yabo 19:11-14). I kare macon i Roma, ludito wi mony ma guloyo lweny madongo onongo kare mukene gibedo ki “loc” i dye lwak ma onongo gidonyo i Roma i gadigadi ma aguragura angwen ma tar aye ywayo, kun lumonygi ma guloyo lweny gilubo korgi (Ramsay 1875: 1163-67).

(3) Ngec i kom lok kom lobo macon konyo me yubo tam ma pe tye kakare i kom dul mogo. I Yabo 3:15-16 Yecu oloko i kom kacokke me Laodikia ni “pe ngic onyo lyet,” ki waco ni “*pien in itye ma lyet. . . Abi laa woko ki i doge.*” “Cal pa jo jo ma pe lyet ma ‘pe gi ngic onyo lyet’ ento ‘ma lyet’ ki ngeyo ni obedo lanyut me bedo labongo miti me cwiny ki keto cwiny gi i kom Kricito. Peko acel ma tye i lok man tye ni miti pa Kricito ni omyero gubed ‘ma ngiic onyo ma lyet’ nyutu ni gin aryo ni ducu tye maber. Kit ma dano gineno kwede lok macon, kadi bed kumeno, oneno “col” marac, tam ni nen calo Yecu mito ni lukwan omyero gubed ki miti (‘lyeto’) pire onyo pe gubed ki miti (‘col’), ento pe i kin yoo. Ento pe nen calo Kricito obi pwoyo lok ma mako bedo labongo gen ni (kadi bed ni cf. 2 Pet. 2:21). Lok manyen ma ki gonyo ni tero lok ma ki poro ni i yoo mukene. Cal me pii ma lyet, ma ngic, ki ma ngic nen calo obedo gin ma pat adada i kom Laodikia ki kabedo ma orumo ka ngete i cencwari me acel. Pii ma lyet me Hierapolis onongo tye ki tic me cango two ki pii ma ngic me Kolocai onongo tye maleng, ma kitwero mato, dok tye ki teko me miyo kwo. Ento, tye jami ma nyutu ni Laodicea onongo tye ki pii ma lyet keken, ma onongo pe mit twatwal dok onongo kelo arem cwiny. Ki lok ada, Laodikia onongo dong odongo odoko boma pien kadedone onongo ber pi cato wil, ento onongo tye ka mabor ki pii maleng. I kare ma boma ni otemo keto pii i pii, onongo twero nongo pii ma ngiic, ma kelo two. ‘Adwogi pa kitgi i kom Kricito obedo macalo adwogi me piigi’—Kricito onongo mito ‘ologi woko ki i doge.’” (Beale 1999: 303)

D. Lok ma ki waco ki lok ma ki coyo

Lok ma ki waco obedo labol nyo lok ma tito lok i kom ngat mo, gin mo, nyo gin mo ma otimme. Lok ma ki coyo obedo cik (ma obedo “gin ma pire tek”) ma wacciwa gin ma myero watim nyo kit ma myero wakwo kwede. Labol ma tye i Baibul pol kare pe tiyo calo cik ka pe kicwako ki cik mo. poko kin lok ma ki coyo ki lok ma ki coyo pire tek twatwal ka odok i lok ma mako tic kwede.

1. Kit me lok. Coc ducu tye i kit me *coc* onyo *lwod*. Ka laco buk ni omoko tam ne i kom kit me coc, en myero oyub coc ne malube ki gin ma en tye ka wacone. Man obi kelo yero dul lok angwen ma pire tek (lok obedo lok ma ki medo i kom gin mo): lok ma ki waco; kit me; nyutu; ki cuko cwiny (pol kare tye lok ma rwate onyo rwate i kin lok ma pat pat i Baibul, pi meno pol kare pe gibedo kit ma “leng”). Lok ma ki waco ni gi jenge i kom jami aryo: rwom me kare (jami ma time i kare ma lubo) ki cik (lok ni waco ngo ma omyero ki tim) (nen Wolvaardt 2005: 87-88):

	Lok ma pe ki coyo	Lok ma ki coyo
Kit ma ki lubo kwede kare:	Lok aboka	Kit ma woto kwede
Yub ma pe lubo kare:	Nyutu jami	Cuko cwiny

2. Labol pa dul lok angwen ma pire tek tye kit man:

- a. *Lok aboka*—Buk pa Ruth. Tye ki kit ma ki lubo kwede kare (tito jami ma otimme acel acel i kwo pa Naomi ki Ruth), ento pe ki coyo (kadi bed ni tye ki kwena botwa, pe miyo ngec bot ngat ma tye ka kwano). Lok ma ki waco pol kare loko i kom jami mukato anged, ki loko i kom dano mogo, jami ma gutimo, kabledogi, ki jami ma gitye kwede.
- b. *Kit ma woto kwede*—Wel 8:5-14. Lubanga omiyo cik bot Moses i kom kit me poko Lulevi mapat pat. Tye ma ki coyo (pien Lubanga Onongo tye ka pwonyo Moses i kom ngo ma myero otim), ki bene tye ma lubo kare (pien tyen lok acel Onongo myero ki tim i nge mukene). Kit me tic pol kare obedo yoo ma kimiyo i yoo ma lubo kit me timo onyo cobo gin mo.
- c. *Nyutu jami*—Kol 1:1-2:5. Kadi bed ni tye yub ma rwate i kom gin ma Paulo tye ka wacone (ma en aye, en tye ka gero pwonyo acel i kom mukene), lok ma en owaco pe tye i yub me kare (pi meno, pe tye i yub me kare). Medo ikom meno, i dul buk man Paulo pe tye ka miyo cik ma

mako ngo ma myero itim onyo kit ma myero ikwo kwede (pi meno, pe tye cik). Nyutu lok pol kare kwako tito tam, pwony, onyo lok.

d. *Cuko cwiny*—**Kol 2:6-4:6**. I dul buk man Paulo omyiyo cik ma mako kit ma Lukricitayo me Kolocai omyero gubed kwede (pi meno, en tye ki cik), ento pe tye i yub me kare (ma en aye, cik ma en omyiyo pe myero kilub i kit ma kiketo kwede). Lok me cuko cwiny pol kare obedo lok ma rwate i kom keto cik me kit mabeco ki me cwiny i tic.

3. Bal acel ma pol kare timme aye me loko lok ma kicoyo i Baibul me doko cik, nyo me waco ni labol nyo tic ma kicoyo i Baibul myero obed kit ma kanica tye kwede i kare-ni. Bal meno pol kare time ka ngat moni okwanyo labol me Baibul, ki lacen otimo acel onyo mapol i kin jami ma lubo ni:

a. *Pe ki keto i iye "lok ma kiloko" i dul lok ni* (nen malo).

b. *Pe twero neno wi lok me dul ma labol ni tye iye, onyo kwanyo labol ni woko ki i lok ma tye iye.* Me labolle, jo mapol gimioy bot Lubanga jami mogo—ma gilwongo ni “kwanyo yer romo”—me temo niang miti pa Lubanga. Gi jenge i kom **Lungol 6:36-40**. Ento, Baibul pe waco ni myero wakwany bongo nyo waket cik ma Lubanga myero olub wek watim jami i yo mo nyo waniang mitine. Medo ikom meno, wi lok onyo lok ma tye i **Lungol Kop 6** onongo pe obedo “kit me nongo miti pa Lubanga.” Aada, i **Lungol 6:1-24** Lubanga onyute bot Gideon, owace ngo ma myero en otim, ki owace “*ada, an abibedo kwedi.*” Pi meno, yer romo pa Gideon onyuto ni *bedo labongo niye ki bedo ki winy.*

c. *Yero labol mogo keken, onyo dul mogo me labol, ento kwero labol mukene onyo dul labol ma pe rwate ki lok ma ki waco ni "lok aada" onyo cik.*

(1) I nongo pwony ki i labol ma timme i lok me Baibul, omyero wanen kit ma nen ka maleng, ento pe labol ma tye ka nen ka maleng. Me labolle, gurup mogo giwaco ni bedo “ma opong ki cwiny maleng” te lokke ni omyero ilok i leb mapatpat. Dul ma kit meno pol kare giloko i kom gin ma otimme i **Tic pa Lukwena 2:3-11**. Ento, gurup ma kit meno gi yero nyute pa Cwiny (leb) keken, ento gi kwero nyute mukene ma otimme. Gin pe gimoko ni lanyut mukene-ni tye i kare meno—kok ma a ki i polo “*calo yamo ma kodo matek*”; “*leb mac*” ma onongo tye i kom ngat acel acel; lok ada ni “leb” Onongo obedo leb pa dano ma ki ngeyo—omyero bene obed tye i kare ni. Medo ikom meno, gurup ma kit meno gi kwero labol mukene pa dano ma gi pong ki cwiny ma pe ki waco ni lok i leb mukene aye obedo adwogi ne (nen **Tic pa Lukwena 4:31; 8:17; 9:17-19**).

(2) Myero bene wapor labol magi ki pwony mo keken ma kimiyo i kom pwony meno. I loko labol me “leb” me doko lok ada nyo cik ma kwako lobo ducu, jo mapol bene gicayo pwony pa Paulo i kom mic me cwiny ki bedo ma opong ki cwiny. *Jo muye ducu gitye ki nyute pa Cwiny* (**1 Kor 12:7**—“*dano acel acel gimioy botgi kit me nyute pa Cwiny pi ber bedo pa dano ducu*”). Malubbe ki **1 Kor 12:7-11, 28-30**, Cwiny moko nga ma obi nongo mic angonyute. Pe tye ngat mo ma tye ki mic ducu onyo jami ma ki nyutu. Pe dano ducu tye ki mic mo kiken onyo gin mo ma ki nyutu. I ada, **1 Kor 12:30** nyuto ka maleng ni pe dano ducu giloko leb mapatpat. Medo i kom meno, i **Ep 5:18-21** Paulo ociko jo ma ye ni “*wupong ki Cwiny.*” En dong ocoyo jami angwen ma nyutu bedo ma opong ki cwiny, ento pe tye acel mo ma kwako lok i leb mukene.

d. *Pe twero poko kin ngo ma Onongo obedo tic me tekwaro ki ngo ma tye ada pi dano ducu onyo kare ducu.* Mitiwa macalo jo ma ye en tye me doko “*ma rwatte ki cal pa [Yecu]*” (**Rom 8:29**). Ento, kadi wa labol pa Yecu pe nyutu ni jami ducu ma kwako kwo ne tye “ma opore” (ma en aye, rwom ma mite me bedo maber) pi kit wa ducu.

(1) Jami mogo ma otimme i kwo pa Yecu onongo jenge i kom tekwaro. Yecu okwo i lobo Palestine, ongweco ki kana, oruko kanyi ma pe ki bute, dok oloko leb Aram; kadi bed kumeno, wan pe wa tye i te cik mo kiken me Baibul me timo jami eni. Ki tungcel, Yecu pe odwoyo mutoka, ocoyo lok me kwed, ocamo ringo ma ki tedi ki jami mapol, nyo otiyo ki kompiuta; kadi bed kumeno, pe kigengowa me timo jami magi. Jami eni ducu obedo lok me tekwaro keken.

(2) Jami mogo ma otimme i kwo pa Yecu onongo pe jenge i kom tekwaro. Yecu pe onyomme, kadi bed ni pol pa jo ma i tekwarogi bene gunyomme. Pi meno, gurup mogo i kare-ni mito ni jo muye ma gimito lubo kor Yecu ki cwinygi ducu myero pe gunyomme. Ento, loko lok ma mako kwo pa Yecu ni me doko gin ma ki coyo pi jo ma ye i kare ni pe tye i Baibul. Pe tye cik mo me Baibul ma gengo nyom. Yecu omoko

nyom (**Mat 19:1-9**). **1 Korint 7** ye ki cuko cwiny nyom. **1 Tem 4:3** omedde ki waco ni me gengo nyom obedo pwony goba, “*pwony pa jogi*.”

E. Cik ma igi lac ma malo-ni nyuto kit ma pire tek kwede me ngeyo Ginacoya maber

Watwero timo jami mapol me dongo ngec matut dok matut i kom Baibul, ma i kine tye iye:

1. Kwan dok ilwod lok i kom Ginacoya kare ki kare, dok ico piny gin ma wakwano.
2. Yeny i Cik Macon ki Cik Manyen me mako kit ma lok me tekwaro ki lok ma ki nyutu i Baibul owoto kwede.
3. Niang dano ma pire tek, kabedo gi ki dul gi i yub pa Lubanga me larowa.
4. Niang kare ma jami madongo ma kicoyo i Baibul otimme kwede ki niang wat ma tye ka mede i kin-gi.
5. Niang kare ma bukke mapat pat me Baibul gucoyo kwede—ma en aye, gin ma kicoyo awene ki dok anga ma ocoyo.
6. Yub karatac wa kenwa, cal, yub, jami ma ki rwate, ki lok ma ki waco.
7. Yub ka gwoko bukkewa me Baibul, ma tye ki jami ma konyo calo konkodans, dikconari me Baibul, coc mabeco me Baibul, ki dong jami mukene ma konyowa me kwan.

IV. Kit ma ki cvo kwede Baibul

Lok ma ki gonyo omyero obed ma rwate ki jami ma ki coyo ki kit ma ki coyo kwede. "Kit" obedo buk ma pat pat onyo coc, ma ki ngeyo ki jami mogo ma ki ngeyo (kit, dwan, kit me tic ki leb, gin ma tye iye, ki jami mukene). Baibul tye ki jami mapol ma ki coyo (me labolle, lok macon, wer, carolok, lok pa lunebi, lok ma ki waco, waraga [waraga], lok ma mako ryeko, lok ma mako kwaro, lok ma mako balo jami). Buk me Baibul nyutu, ma pire tek, dul ma lubo ni: **Acakki-Esta ki Tic pa Lukwena** obedo lok me tekwaro; **Jabuli ki Wer pa Solomon** obedo lwod; **Yubu, Carolok, ki Latit Lok** obedo coc me ryeko ma mako lwod; **Icaya-Malaki** tye lok pa lanebi; **Gospels** obedo lok ma mako kwo pa dano; **Roma-Juda** waraga; **Niyabo** tye i dul ma ki rubu: waraga, lok pa lunebi, ki lok me agiki.

Kadi bed ni buk twero bedo me dul acel, buk mapol tye ki dul mogo (onyo "kit") i kin gii, ma calo, lok me tango, lok, lok, carolok, cik, rwom me kwaro, rwom me kit maber ki marac, lok ma ki poro. Kit me wer pire tek pien kelo gen mogo. I rwom mo, dul lok nyutu tic. En tye pien ni jami mogo ma ki moko ni gi loyo onyo gonyo jami ma pat pat. Pi meno, cik ma ki keto i kom dul mo twero bedo ni pe tiyo i kom dul mukene.

Medo ikom meno, lucoc ducu ma pe obedo lok goba, tuku, lwod, ki jami mukene weny ma pat ki buk me pwony ma pat pat, tiyo ki jami me coc (ma calo, yoo ma lucoc gi tiyo kwede me yubu tyen lok, cwiny, kit, ki jami mukene, kun gitiyo ki leb). Jami me coc ma kit meno tye iye jami calo jami ma otimme i kare mukato angec, "poetic justice," alteration, allusion, foreshadowing, ki diro mukene mapol ma kit meno. Bedo ki ngec i kom jami me coc twero medo niang ki pwoc pa ngat moni i kom Baibul. Dul wer acel acel tye ki cik ne. Me gonyo wer ma calo cik twero kelo bal madit i kom pwony. Luco lok me Baibul bene pol kare gitiyo ki lok me carolok. Pi meno, ngat acel myero obed ki ngec i kom kit ki kit me coc ma pat pat ma ki coyo i Baibul, ki oter yoo ma rwate me kwano ki gonyo ne. ICBi oketo ne kit man i "Lok pa Chicago i kom lok ma mako Baibul" (1982: n.p.):

1. "**WA MOKO** ni ngec i kom dul coc, ma ki ngeyo ki kit ma ki coyo kwede, i kom dul ma pat pat me ginacoya pire tek pi gonyo lok maber, ki pi meno wan wa keto rwom me kwan i kom dul buk calo acel i kin jami mapol ma kwako kwan me Baibul" (**Art. XIII**). Geisler lok i kom pwony man kit man: "Ngec i kom kodi buk ma ngat moni tye ka gonyo pire tek me niang lok ma tye kakare. Tam matir i kom dul coc myero kitim wek ki niang maber. Lapor, me labolle, pe myero kiter calo lok ma kicoyo i kare mukato angec, dok bene pe myero kiter lwod calo lok ma tye atir. bedo ki ngec i kom lok ma ki coyo ma en tye ka temo gonyo ne. Labongo ngeyo dul lok, ngat ma gonyo leb twero rweny i niang ne i kom dul lok ni. Me labolle, i kare ma lanebi oloko i kom 'yadi ma gipwoyo cinggi' (Ic. 55:12) ngat moni twero tamo ni en tye ki kit me kwo ka pe en oniang ni man obedo poem ento pe lok ma kicoyo."
2. "**WA MOKO** kit ma mitte kwede me gonyo Baibul ma lubbe ki kit ma tye kwede, nyo kit ma tye kwede. Lok ma ki coyo kikome obedo lok ma mako lok macon, ma en aye, gin ma lacoc owaco. Gonyo lok malube ki tyen lok kikome obi kwanyo lok ma ki waco ki kit ma ki coyo kwede ma nonge i coc ni" (**Art. XV**). Geisler lok ma ki waco i kom pwony man kit man: "Lok ma tye i ginacoya ki moko matek kany. Me bedo ki gen ni lok me leb muni ni literal tye ki tyen lok mogo ma kelo peko. Pi meno lok ni normal ki grammatical-historical ki tiyo kwede me tito gin ma tye ka wacone. Lok ma ki coyo ni bene ki keto i wi lok ma ki lwongo ni grammatical-historical sense. Man tere ni gonyo lok ma tye kakare en aye ma nongo tyen lok me coc ni i kit ma ki coyo kwede ki i tekwaro, tekwaro ma coc ni ki nyutu iye. . . . Man pe omyero ki niang ni kwanyo kit ma ki coyo kwede jami ma ki coyo onyo lok ma ki nyutu ma

calo lok ma ki coyo ma tye ki lok ma ki nyutu.”
Dul ma pire tek ki dul matino tino tye ma lubo ni:

A. Lok aboka

Lok ma ki waco (ma pol kare ki lwongo ni "lok macon") obedo lok: lok ma mako dano ki jami ma otimme ma tye ka wot i kare ki kabedo. Tye wer ma tye ki acaki ki agiki. Tye iye jami ma laco buk ni tamo ni pire tek bot kwena ma en tye ka tito. Lok ma kicoyo nyuto gin ma Lubanga otimo i tekwaro. Lok ma ki waco miyo gin ma pe nen (ma calo, tam me tekwaro, pwony, ki tam) bedo gin ma nen ki ma mako ngat acel acel—konyo wa me "neno" lok ada ma kitiyo kwede i yoo ma lok ada keken pe twero timo. Lok ma kicoyo tye i Baibul pi tyen lok mo, me tito kwena, kadi bed ni lok meno kikome pe tye ki cik mo.

1. I Baibul, lok ducu ma ki waco ni ki jenge i kom neno me lobo ma neno lok macon ma jenge i kom cwec ki mic pa Lubanga. Pe tye gin mo ma "timme" i Baibul. Ka ikwano lok me baibul omyero itam i kom lok me tekwaro (pien lok me baibul i agiki ne mako Lubanga). Ki lok adaa, lok macon ma ki coyo i Cik Macon (ki i **Jiri ki Tic pa Lukwena**) ki twero lwongo ni "lok ma ki waco onyo ma ki coyo i tekwaro." Gin mumiyo tye ni, Baibul kare ki kare nyutu lok adaa ma mako lok me tekwaro ma rwate ki jami ma otimme i kare mukato angec. Pi meno, Lubanga kikome aye tye i kin lok ducu ma kicoyo i Baibul. Lok ma ki waco konyo me "nyutu" pwony ki cik me Baibul.

2. Gin ma Baibul coyo tye lok adaa, ento lok macon me Baibul tye ma ki yero pi tyen lok me tekwaro. Me labole, mwaka 335 ma tye i kin to pa Yakobo ki nywalo Moses kikwano woko, ento mwaka 40 i dye tim kwako buk pa Nia-Nwoyo Cik (dul cura 125). Gin ma twero bedo gin ma pire tek bot lucoc me tekwaro twero bedo ni pe pire tek bot lucoc me Baibul, ki kit meno bene.

3. Lok ma ki coyo i kom kwaro pa dano i kare macon, medo ki ento pi gik i kom Baibul, onongo tiyo me moko rwom, twero, ki teko; gin bene gu tiyo me pwonyo dano onyo pwonyo dano. Lok me tekwaro macon nyutu jami aryo: rwom (pol kare ki keto i rwom me mwaka abic onyo apar); ki kit ma gi loko kwede (gi twero loko kit ma ki keto kwede nying—gi maro kwanyo nying ki i kin lok ma mako kaka). Pi meno, lok ma kicoyo i **Ruth 4:18-22** kwako likwayo apar keken. En tiyo tic me pwony me nyutu Boaj kun keto en i kabedo me abiro ma ki maro, ki konyo me moko twero pa Daudi i kom komker me Icarael.

4. Kit me lok ma ki coyo i Baibul ma pire tek tye:

a. *Adwogi* (lok macek);

b. *Lok me loko* (adwogi ma mako ngo ma ngat mo owaco i kare mukato angec; gin ma pire tek ma otimme en aye lok); ki

c. *Goga* (lok mabor ki ma rwate ki lok mapol). Tuko pol kare kwako: (1) dano; (2) kare, kabedo, ki kabedo me bedo pa dano; (3) apokapoka; (4) peko ki agiki; (5) cobo peko; ki (6) lubo tic onyo lok ma ki waco. Bed ki ngec i kom jami ma lubo lok me goga i baibul:

(1) Lok ma ki coyo i baibul pol kare bedo nok. Pi meno, ma kimiyo ni pol kare bedo ma pire tek (kit ma ki nyutu kwede ki nongo ki i lok ki tic).

(2) I tuku me baibul dano ma ki nyutu gii tye gin ma pire tek. Tye dul dano adek ma pire tek: dano ma pire tek (dano ma pire tek ma pire tek i yub me lok); lutim aryanyi (lumone madongo onyo teko ma lweny i kom dano ma tye i kin gii); ki foils (kit ma gi medo rwom pa gin ma tye i kin gi kun gi miyo apoka poka onyo kare ki kare gin ma rwate). Me labole, i **1 Camuel 25** Daudi obedo ngat ma tye ka lok, Nabal obedo ngat ma tye ka lok, ki Abigail obedo ngat ma tye ka lok. I **2 Camuel 11-12** Daudi obedo ngat ma pire tek ma nongo Uriah tye ka tic calo gin ma gengo; kadi bed ni Bathceba pire tek i lok ni, ticce nok. I **Acakki 38** Judah obedo ngat ma pire tek ki Tamar obedo ngat ma pire tek; dano ducu gi tuku tic ma nok onyo ma konyo.

(3) Lok pire tek, ki twero nyutu wi lok pa lacoc. Lok pa laco buk ni pol kare ki neno i kare me peko ki cobo peko. I tic ma lubo lok ma ki moko, ngat moni onyo ngat ma tye ka tito lok ni twero tito gin ma pire tek i kom gin moni.

(4) Kit ma ki yubu kwede. Lok ma ki waco ma mako lok me goga pol kare ki yubu ki yoo adek (kadi bed ni twero bedo ki jami ma ki rubu kacel):

(A) *Keto i tic*—yub mo ki keto ki lok ma ki waco ni tito kit ma obi time kwede ki kit ma ki tiimo kwede. ma calo, i **Tic pa Lukwena 1:1-8** Yecu ociko lupwonnyene me bedo lucaden nio wa i agikki lobo; buk mukene ni tito kit ma ki timo kwede.

(B) *Tito lok ma pe ngeyo*—lapeny ki penyo, ki lacen ki gamo. Labol acel tye lok pa Samson ma ki gonyo lacen (**Lungol 14:12-18**).

(C) *Cobo peko*—Peko mo ki nyutu ki lok ma ki waco ni tito kit ma ki cobo kwede. Man aye kit me tito lok ma pol kare kitiyo kwede. Labol mogo tye calo bura pa Daudi i kom Nabal ki kit ma Abigail ocobo kwede peko meno (1 **Camuel 25**), ki cango lacan ma langolo (**Tic pa Lukwena 3:1-10**).

5. Kit macalo paragraf obedo gin ma pire tek me nyamo lok mapol, i lok ma ki waco i lok me tuku, gin ma otimme obedo gin ma pire tek me nyamo lok. Gin ma otimme obedo yub me jami ma tye ka time ma gikubbe, ma tye ki kabedo acel, cawa acel, ki dano ma tye ka nywako iye. Turo i kin jami ma otimme, kabedo, dano ma tye ka nywako, onyo cawa pol kare nyutu acaki me yub manyen. Gin ma pat ki man tye i tuku ma kwako wot, ma kabedo ni twero loko kare ki kare, ento meno pe nyutu ni tye gin manyen. Jami ma ki nyutu ni ki twero poro ki jami ma pat pat ma tye i tuku, yub me telebijon, onyo filim.
6. Lok mapol ma ki waco i wanggi twero bedo ma pe niang iye maber, ki lok ma tye iye twero bedo ni pe ki tito ne maber. Lok ducu ma kiloko i komgi kiketogi i Baibul me tito gin mo nyo miyo kwena. Me poko kin ngo ma kitye ka tito ne (labole, ka ngat moni owaco lok goba) ki ngo ma ki waco pire tek me niang maber lok ma ki waco ni. Nwoyo lok pol kare pire tek me neno gin ma pire tek nyo wi lok me lok. Myero wiwa opo ni pe myero wanywak kwena ki lok macek me lok meno kikome. Lok ni tye gin ma lok ni ki yubu me pwonyo lukwan.
7. I lok mogo lacoc onyo ngat ma tye ka tito lok ni miyo lok me gonyo lok. Ka ngat ma tye ka tito lok tye ka tito jami, en kare ducu bedo ngat ma genne, dok bene obedo lanyut ma pire tek i kom yub me tito lok. Labol pa lok pa laco lok ni nen i **Acak 39:2; Lungol 17:6; 18:1; 19:1; 21:25; Tic pa Lukwena 6:7; 9:31; 12:24; 16:5; 19:20.**

B. Lwod

Lwod tye i Baibul ducu. Buk ma pire tek me poem aye **Jabuli ki Wer pa Solomon**. Wer obedo gin ma pire tek ma ki coyo me nyutu kit ma iwiinyo kwede. Wer pe obedo leb me neno jami, ento obedo leb me tam. Kit ma Ryken owaco kwede, "cik mukwongo me poem tye ni cal ma pire tek loyo." (Ryken 2002: 247). Lwod konyowa me "winyo" lok ada pa Lubanga, ki neno gi ki "tam wa," i yoo ma kwano pwony keken pe twero nyutu. Me lok i yoo man, lok ma ki coyo i lwod tye ma tidi onyo ma tidi. Cawa, kabedo, ki kit ma iwiinyo kwede twero lokke oyotoyot. Lwod ki ngeyo ki tic ki leb ma ki nyutu. Wer pe nyutu kit ma iwiinyo kwede onyo tam keken—lwod tye ki pwony, ento ki twero waco ni pe "ma pire tek" iye (ma pat ki meno, me labole, waraga). Lwod nyutu rwate i kin lok pa dano ma ki yubu maber ki jami ma ki yubu, ki en aye yoo acel ma Baibul loko kwede i kom jami weny ma mako kwo wa—tam wa (ngec), kit ma wawinyo kwede (kit ma wawinyo kwede), ki miti wa (timo).

1. Wer, ma calo paragraf, tye ki tyen lok manok, loko i kom gin ma pire tek, ma ki keto kacel. "Lwod me Baibul pe obedo lok ma ki coyo ma rwate, ento tye ki lok ma mwonya, ma tye ki tyen lok ma otum" (Wolvaardt 2005: 153).
2. Kit macalo gin ma pire tek me nyamo lok ma ki coyo tye dul, gin ma pire tek me nyamo lok ma ki coyo i lwod tye dul. Dul lwod obedo dul lok ma gi bedo acel i kin wer. Me labole, i **Jabuli 1** tyeng 1-3 tye ki dul acel; tyeng 4-5 mukene; ki tyeng me 6 me agiki.
3. Gin ma pire tek ma nyutu ni lwod me Ibru tye kit ma rwate kwede. Kit ma man nen kwede obedo lok ma cok ma tye ki dul lok aryo [A ki B, ma ki lwongo ni "aryo"], ki dul lok me aryo ni rwate ki mukwongo (i kare mogo wer me Ibru tiyo ki dul lok acel ["acel"], onyo dul adek ma rwate [a "adek"]). Kit ma rwate ma pire tek tye iye:
 - a. *Lok ma gi rwate* (ma en aye, rek A ki B gi rom, lok ma rwate)—A: *Rwot aye got na ki cel na ki lalar na*, B: *Lubanga na, got na, ma abedo iye* (**Jab 18:2**).
 - b. *Gin ma pe rwate* (ma en aye, rek me aryo ni poro ki me acel)—A: *Pien Rwot ngeyo yo pa jo ma kitgi atir*, B: *Ento yo pa jo maraco birweny woko* (**Jab 1:6**).
 - c. *Gin ma ki yubu* (rek me aryo ni medo tam pa mukwongo ni)—A: *Pien Rwot en Lubanga madit*, B: *Ki Kabaka madit makato lubanga ducu* (**Jab 95:3**).
 - d. *Lanyut* (ma en aye, rek acel nyutu lok ada ki mukene nyutu lanyut onyo lapor)—A: *bedo ber bot dano ma lakica dok miyo banya*; B: *en obi gwoko lok ne i kot* (**Jab 112:5**).
4. Lok ma rwate ki jami ma ki coyo i Jabuli, carolok, koko, gum, lok me acena, lega, ki bene cik ki lok mapol pa leb Ibru. Pi meno, pe ki keto i buk me "lwod" keken. Nen, labole, **Ic 64:8**—A: *Ento kombedi, Rwot, in aye Wonwa*, B: *wan wabedo lobo, ki in aye layub jami wa*, C: *ki wan ducu wabedo tic me cingi* (nen ni man tye adek).
5. Kit ma opore obedo gin ma ki coyo i leb Ibru, ki nongo bene i Cik Manyen. Nen, labole, **Mat 7:17**—A: *Kit meno, yat ducu maber nyako nyige mabeco*; B: *ento yat ma obale nyako nyige maraco*. **Mat 11:30**—A: *Pien yuk na yot*, B: *ki gin ma a tingo yot*.

6. **Jabuli** pe obedo mere jami ma ki koko ma ki lwongo ni Jabuli:

- a. *Jabuli ki poko i dul abic "buk"*: Buk I—**Jabuli 1-41**; Buk II—**Jabuli 42-72**; Buk III—**Jabuli 73-89**; Buk IV—**Jabuli 90-106**; Buk V—**Jabuli 107-150**. Dul acel acel ki ngeyo pien lok ma ki coyo ma tidi (pako Lubanga) tyeko buk acel acel.
- b. *Jabuli ni ki poko gii ma lubu wi lok onyo kit gii, medo ki jabuli me*: kok (labole, **Jabuli 3-7; 9; 12-13; 17; 22; 25-28; 31; 38-40; 42-44; 51; 54-58; 60; 69-71; 79-80; 90; 94; 120; 130; 137; 139; 142**); pwoc (labole, **Jabuli 18; 30; 32-34; 40; 65-67; 75; 92; 103; 107; 116; 118; 124; 129; 135-136; 138**); woro (labole, **Jabuli 8; 19; 66; 100; 103-104; 113; 117; 146-150**); ryeko (labole, **Jabuli 1; 36-37; 49; 73; 119; 127-128; 133**); ker (labole, **Jabuli 72; 89; 93; 95-100**); ma pe ki twero (labole, **Jabuli 7; 12; 35; 40; 52; 55; 57-59; 69-70; 83; 109; 137; 140**); rwot (labole, **Jabuli 2; 22; 69; 110**).

C. Buk me ryeko

1. "Buk me ryeko" ma tye i Baibul (**Yubu, Carolok, Latit Lok**) loko i kom jami ma timme i kwo, ento neno kwo i yo ma pe rwatte ki "ryeko me tekwaro." Ryeko me tekwaro cako ki teko—twero, bedo agonya, rwom, ki twero. Ryeko me Baibul cakke ki bot Lubanga —keto cwinyi i kom Lubanga dok igeno Lubanga macalo ngat ma miyo yo me kwo. Ryeko me Baibul ki yubu me miyo botwa rwom ma malo i kwo wa: tye pwoy ma tiyo i kom ryeko, ento pwoy meno cung i kom neno kwo wa ma rwate ki, ki jenge i kom, Lubanga. Coc me ryeko omyero obed ma rwate ki tekwaro pa dano (ma twero miyo bedo tek botwa me keto i tic ka wa tye ka rwate ki tekwaro wa). En tye me bedo gin ma konyowa me loko kwo wa. I coc me ryeko omyero wa lok i kom cuny wa, ento pi ngec wa. Buk me ryeko nyutu jami ma dano okato ki iye ki kit ma gi winyo kwede, pol kare ki neno pa "dano mukwongo". I Cik Macon ki ik Manyen, pwoy kare weny gi ribe ki dongo i ryeko. Buk me ryeko konyowa me dongo i keto cwiny, i kit, ki i kin dano.

2. **Carolok** tye "coc me ryeko" i kit me lwod. Carolok obedo lok me ryeko ma nyutu ngo ma tye ada i kwo. Pe gubedo cikke, lok pa lunebi, gin ma moko, nyo cik. Bal ma pol kare time i kare me gonyo lok—*pien dul lwod pe ki kwanyo calo gin ma pire tek*—tye me neno carolok calo cikke ma a ki bot Lubanga bot jo ma ye i kare ni. La por, **Car 22:6** waco ni, "*Pwoy latin i yoo ma myero en olub, kadi ka doj oti pe biwekone*." Adwogi maber meno pol kare timme, dok lunyodo myero gupwoy lutinogi i yo pa Rwot. Kadi bed kit meno, pol kare dano gikok i yo marac kadi bed ni kipwonyogi "i yo ma myero gulub kwede." Ki cwer cwiny, **Car 22:6** pe nyutu agiki maber (en obedo lok ma ki waco i carolok). Pol pa carolok magi gitiyo ki lok acel nyo mukene me poro lok. Medo ikom meno, pe ki yubu gi labongo tam, ento ki keto gi i gurup malube ki wi lok onyo lok ma ki waco onyo dwan. Ngeyo wi lok, gurup, ki kit ma ki yubu kwede carolok ni, ma ka neno gi calo lok ma pe rwate, twero konyowa me bedo ki pwoc ki niang.

D. Lok pa lanebi ki lok me agiki

Lok pa lunebi twero bedo gin acel ma tek loyo i gonyo lok me Baibul. Tyen lok aryo ma oweko peko ni tye ni pi keto i tic cik me gonyo lok me Baibul ma kiloko iye i yub man, ki niang marac i kom lok pa lunebi kikome.

1. Lok ma mako lok pa lunebi me Baibul.

a. *Icarael onongo kwo i kabedo pa ngat pe layeyo*. Dini pa jo ma pe ye ducu gi tye ki lok me bwola. Obedo yub pa dano me tito lobo, nyutu kabedo gi i lobo, ki kwo ki yub. Tyeto gin ma tye anyim obedo temo ngeyo gin ma bitimme i anyim; tango obedo temo me nongo teko i kom jo mukene kun ilubo cik ma kiketo. Ka iporo ki dini pa rok mukene, Lubanga omiyo bot Icarael lanyut mere, dok oketo gicikkene. I lok man, Lubanga oketo lunebi kun tiyo ki Moses. Ki i lok pa Lubanga, Icarael onongo myero obed ma pe rwate ki tekwaro.

b. *Kit pa lunebi me Cik Macon*. Lanebi onongo myero obed: dano pa Lubanga; dwan ki caden pi Lubanga; latic pa Lubanga; ki miyo bot Lubanga. En onongo myero olok ki dwan Lubanga, ma pat ki kit ma dano giwinyo kwede dwan dano. I yo acel-lu, en otiyo calo ngat ma loko lok ma mako tekwaro, ma pat ki kit ma dano gi lubo kwede loc-wibye.

c. Lok me tekwaro.

(1) Lunebi pa Lubanga gutiyo ki lok pa Lubanga i kare me peko i gicikke ma tye i kin Lubanga ki jone. Tic pa lunebi me Cik Macon onongo pe obedo me tito gin ma bitimme i anyim. Ento, lunebi ni ducu onongo tye ki kwena ki tic ma tye i dul aryo: (A) Gi ciko jo pa Lubanga i kom adwogi me turo cik pa Rwot ki *lok me ngolo kop*; ki (B) Gin gilwongo jo pa Lubanga me dwogo cen i genne ki *lok me gen ki larre*. (VanGemeren

1990: 78-79) Pi meno, lok pa lunebi me Baibul me Cik Macon onongo tye ki miti i kom kare-ni calo i anyim.

(2) Lunebi ducu me Cik Macon onongo giparo pi loko kit pa dano. Lokgi onongo tye ni, “ka wutimo kit meno ci ngolo kop bibino, ka wulubo kor Rwot ci gum bene bibino.”

Kit ma tye kwede, pol pa lok pa lanebi me Cik Macon onongo “ki keto cik” i kom ngut ki kit pa dano, kadi bed ni lok pa lanebi onongo nen calo pe ki keto cik iye (nen **Yona 3**).

(3) I tekwaro ngat moni twero neno alokaloka i lok pa lunebi i nge tero jo Icrrael i opii i Babilon. Ma peya kiterogi i opii, lunebi onongo giketo cwinywa i kom jemo pa Icrrael. I nge bedo i opii, tam olokke i kom tic pa jo pa Lubanga me yubbe pi keto ker pa Lubanga ducu. (VanGemeran 1990: 213-14)

d. *Neno me coc.* Lunebi ni Onongo gubedo lulok ki dog; coc pa lunebi onongo tye me aryo. Buk pa lunebi pol kare tye ki lok mapol ma kiloko ma pe kiketogi i kit ma gutimme kwede. Leb me lapor ma pol kare gitiyo kwede onongo jenge i kom cal ma tye ki tyen lok me tekwarogi.

2. Gin ma pire tek tye i kom Lubanga, ento pe i kom jami mogo ma otimme. Lok pa lunebi obedo calo “tito” lok pa Lubanga, ma ka tito lok ma bitimme i anyim. Lok pa lunebi tye i kom Lubanga. Pi meno, cobbe pa lok pa lunebi tye i kom ngat moni (Lubanga), ento pe i kom gin mo mutimme. Kit macalo cobo miti tye i kom ngat acel acel, Lubanga tye agonya me cobo lokke kit ma en mito kwede ki i kare mo keken ma en mito. Lubanga pe timo gin ma dano mito. Me labolle, lunebi pe guloko i kom Lubanga ma tye ka bino i kom dano, ento guloko i kom Daudi nyo likwayone (labole, **Ic 11:1; Jer 30:9; Ejek 37:24**). Kadi bed kumeno, Lubanga obino kikome, ki ker pa Lubanga onyute i kom Yecu i yoo ma lunebi me Cik Mancon onongo pe gitwero tamo (nen **Mar 1:15; Luka 17:21; Mat 16:19** [cp. **Ic 22:22**]). “Jo ma gukwo i kare pa Yecu aye onongo tek me niang i kome cobbe pa jami ma onongo gigeno. Jo ma onongo gitye ka yenyo Meciya me mony ki me wibye, ma onongo tye calo Daudi, pe guneno ni Yecu onongo tye ki jami mapol, ento pe manok, me miyogi. Dano ma gu doto en i kare me ngolo kop i kome pi twero kato niang matut i kom lok ma en owaco ni i nge nino adek en obi gero ot lega ma obale odoco (Matthew 26:61; cf. John 2:18-22).” (Travis 1982: 139) Pe wangeyo kit ma cikke pa Lubanga bicobbe kwede i anyim. “Ka waniang ni lok pa lunebi macon twero cobbe i yo ma pe wabyeko, man nyuto ni pe watwero tic ki lok pa lunebi calo gin ma tye ka tito gin ma bitimme i anyim. Watwero neno jami mapol ma rwatte i kin kwo pa lanebi-ni ki kwowa.” (Green 1984: 105)

3. Gin ma ki keto iye tam tye i kom kit ma ki yubu kwede ki wi lok. “Lok me kare me agiki me gicikke macon pol kare gikubbe ki wi lok ki lok ma pire tek ma ka lubo kit ma jami otimme kwede (me labole, nen Dan 7:8-27; 8:9-26; Yabo 16-19)” (Oropeza 1994: 195n.10). Pi kwena gi ma tye ki dul aryo (ngolo kop ki larre), kadi bed ni lunebi guloko i kom peko mogo, lok ma kit meno bene tye i kin lunebi ducu. Wi lok magi kwako: Gicikke pa Lubanga ki jone; bedo tye pa Lubanga; Lubanga macalo kabaka; Meciya pa Lubanga; nino pa Rwot; ker pa Lubanga; cwiny pa Rwot. Lucoc me Cik Manyen guneno coc pa lunebi me Cik Macon ma calo labol ma ocobbe i Cik Manyen. Pi meno, kit macalo Lakeri okok kwede i kare ma tye ka cito i opii (lok ma tye i **Jer 31:15**), pi meno Lakeri dok okok i kare ma Kerode oneko lutino (dul ma tye i **Mat 2:18** ma Matayo oloko iye lok pa lanebi Jeremia). Myero wanen pi wi lok magi ki kit ma gi nen kwede. I kingi wa cako neno tam pa Lubanga.

4. “Gin ma twero time” i lok pa lanebi. Calo lok me ngolo kop ki larre, lok pa lunebi tye ki tyen lok me kit mabeco. Lok man te lokke tye ni: “Kit ma Baibul neno kwede lok pa lunebi pe obedo gin ma kiciko con ma bitimme i yoo mo keken. Ento lok ma mako peko ma bino obedo gin ma nyutu ni jami ma opore ki twero timo me gengo peko ni. I yo acel-lu, lok me gum obedo cuko cwiny, wek obed ki diyo cwiny i yoo maber.” (Ford 1979: 99n.72) Lubanga pe obedo teko mo ma ocung mot, ma pe nen. Ento, me tic ki leb ma rwate ki dano, Lubanga gamo tam ma dano gumoko me gamo cikke ma lunebine guloko iye. Waneno man, me labole, i kit ma Lubanga “oloko kwede tamme” me gamo lega pa Moses pi jo Icrrael i nge Lubanga owaco ni ebi tyeko Icrrael (**Nia 32:9-14**), ki i kare ma en pe obalo Nineve i nge loko cwinye (**Yona 3:1-10**). J. Barton Payne keto kacel kit pa Lubanga ma pe lokke ki kit ma dano gigamo kwede kit man: “Pe ni rwom pa Lubanga, cikke, nyo kit ma en tye kwede giloko, ento, i ada, kit pa Lubanga ma pe loko ma weko myero kiket cikke mapat pat, ma lubbe ki alokaloka ma kit meno ma lunebi gumoko. ki bot Lubanga pi yub me kit mabeco wek dano gubed ki miti me lubo kit maleng pa Lubanga. Pi meno, omjero dano gubed ka yenyo yo me nongo adwogi maber ki i kom cikke maleng ma tye iye. . . alokaloka doko gin ma twero time keken ento bene twero bedo gin ma twero time.” (Payne 1980: 62)

Lubanga otito cik man i **Jer 18:6-11; 26:12-13; Ejek 18:1-32; 33:10-20**. I kare mogo kit ma lok pa lanebi tye kwede ki waco ne maleng: labole, **Jer 38:17-18; 42:7-17; Tic pa Lukwena 27:21-44;**

Rom 11:17-24. I kare mogo lok pa lanebi pe ki keto iye gin mo, ento kit pa Lubanga ki lagam pa dano miyo gin ma pe ki ngeyo i kom lok pa lanebi ni: labole, **Exod 32:9-14; Isa 38:1-5; Yona 3:1-4:2; Mat 19:27-28** (cikke pa Yecu bot jo apar wiye aryo ni gibingolo kop i kom kaka apar wiye aryo me Irael onongo tye iye Juda). Lukwan me kare ni ma tye ki "tam me anyim onyo lok ma ki ngeyo con pol kare gi tero calo gin ma tye kakare, lok pa Semitic ma i kare gi onongo ki bi tero calo gin ma pe rwate" (Ford 1979: 75). Kadi bed kit meno, dano ma i Baibul pe guneno lok pa Lubanga ki cwiny me jalle ken. Jami ma kitimo me gamo lok pa lanebi twero dwoko cen nyo dwoko cobbene oyotoyot (**2 Luker 22:14-20; Kab 2:2-3; 2 Pet 3:8-12**). I **1 Cam 23:10-14** Daudi okwero matwal adwogi marac ma Lubanga onyuto bote kun kwanyo kare me timo gin mo ki ryeko. I **Tic pa Lukwena 21:10-14** "Lurem Paulo ma gin Lukricitayo pe guneno lok pa lanebi [pa Agabo] calo gin ma bicobbe atura. Ma ka meno, gutero calo lok me poyo wic ma weko peko man twero gengo." (Ford 1979: 99n.72)

5. Lunebi gi gedo i kom lok macon. Gicikke pa Lubanga dongo ki dongo kun wok ki bot lunebi ma dongo ki loko gi kun wok ki i lok me ngolo kop ki larre. Gin ma lubo ni tye labol aryo me dongo pa lok pa lunebi i kin Cik Macon kikome:

a. *Cikke me lobo i gicikke pa Abraim (nen **Acak 12:1-3**).* Jami ducu ma tye i gicikke pa Lubanga gin ki Abraim ("Gicikke pa Abraim") kiyubogi i nge kare mo. Ma lubu cikke me "lobo," lobo ni onongo pe ki ngeyo (**Acak 12:1**). Ki gonyo mukwongo ni gin ma Abram twero neno (**Acak 13:14-15**), ki dong ki tito ne kit ma piny tye kwede (**Acak 15:18-21; 17:8**), ki dong i agiki ki medo i lok ma ki waco ni "likwayo ni obi loyo doggola pa lukwor gi" (**Acak 22:17**). Cik Macon nyutu ni cikke me ngom onongo tye ka cobbe tyen aryo kulu (i kare pa Yocwa [**Yoc 21:43-45**] ki i kare me loc pa Solomon [**1 Luker 4:20-21**]). Ento, pi turo cik pa Irael, ki kwanyo gi woko ki i lobo meno, pi meno cikke ni pe ocobbe i kare me Cik Macon. Lobo ni Onongo pud ki mito ki dwoko cen Onongo ki ciko i kare me bedo i opii (nen Ejek 20:1-44). Cikke ni Onongo, doki, ocobe manok i nge bedo i opii.

b. *Gicikke pa Daudi (2 **Cam 7:12-16**).* Jeremia opo i kom cikke pa Natan bot Daudi madok i kom kabaka me kaka pa Daudi kacel ki ajwaka pa Lulevi, me cuko cwiny jo ma onongo gitye i opii ni Lubanga bidwokogi cen i lobogi (**Jer 33:19-22**). Jeremia bene ogero i kom lok pa lanebi Icaya ni jang ot ma kite atir bibino ki i likwayo pa Daudi, dok omedo ni ajwagi pa Lulevi pe gibibedo ki dano mo me tyero gitum i nyim Rwot (**Jer 33:14-18; cf. Ic 11:1**).

6. Lok pa lunebi. Lunebi me Cik Macon guloko i kin yub, ki gutiyo ki lok, ma onongo gi ngeyo maber ki ma onongo tye ki tyen lok bot jo ma gi winyo lok gi. Lunebi me Cik Macon guloko i kom ker pa Meciya ma labenaka kun gitiyo ki leb ki rwom ma lapiny me lok kom gi, i kare me Irael. E. F. Kevan owaco ni "i lok gi weny ma mako ker pa Lubanga, kadi bed ni gi tye ka waco lok adaa ma mako cwiny ki deyo ma mako ne, lok ma lunebi tiyo kwede pol kare obedo me ker pa Lubanga i kit ma onongo gi ngeyo kwede i kare gi" (Kevan 1954: 24). Pi meno, gutiyo ki cal me ot pa Lubanga, ki Cion, dok guloko i kom ker meno i yo me kabaka kikome ma oa ki i likwayo pa Daudi, ma obedo i wi komker i ot ker i Jerusalem. Man pol kare ki lwongo ni "lok pa lanebi" (Nyonyo, "Lok pa lanebi," ma ki winyo mp3).

Kadi wa i Cik Manyen, i kare ma Lubanga onyuto cobbe pa lok pa lunebi me Cik Macon ki i kare ma lucoc me Cik Manyen gunyuto anyim i kom cobo yub pa Lubanga, gin gitiyo ki leb ma jo me karegi onongo gibiniang iye. Kit ma Steve Lehrer otito kwede, "i kare ma Lubanga otiyo ki lunebi me tito kit ma yub pa Lubanga cobbe kwede i yo me cwiny i kare me gicikke manyen, Lubanga omoko tamme me tic ki leb me lapor ki tipo. En onongo tye ka tito gicikke manyen i leb me gicikke macon. En onyuto yub me cwiny me yub pa Lubanga i yo ma ryeny dok nen ka maleng ma cal ki tipu ma nen twero ye." (Lehrer 2006: 85) Labol me man tye iye: Yecu oloko i kom kome calo "ot me lega" (**Jon 2:18-22**); **1 Kor 3:9, 16-17; 2 Kor 6:16-7:1; Ep 2:21; 1 Pet 2:5; Yabo 3:12; 13:6**; Paulo otiyo ki leb me Cik Macon me gitum ma kiwango me tito cente ma kimiyo me konyo ticce (**Pil 4:18**; nen **Nia 29:18**); in Revelation the leaders of end-time nations are referred to as "kings" (labole, **Yabo 16:14; 19:18**); ki jo ma kelo peko ki poro gi ki aguragura ma luring ayela gi tye ki jami lweny ki jami lweny macon (labole, **Yabo 6:2, 4, 5, 8; 9:7, 9, 17**).

7. Cobo cike ma pe ki waco. Pien yub pa Lubanga dongo ma lubbe ki tam pa dano kacel ki jami ma timme, lok pa lunebi pol kare pe cobbe "i ada." Stephen Travis omiyo labol i kom lok man: "Jeremia ki Icaya gutito ni Babilon bipoto i cing jo Medi (Jeremia 2:11, 28; Icaya 13:17), dok Icaya otito ka maleng kit ma kibijwero kwede Babilon ducu ki neko jone labongo kica (Icaya 13:14-22 Ento i ada, Babilon opoto i cing jo Percia, ma onongo guneko jo Gali). loc i kom jo Medi ma peya gumako Babilon. Dok Babilon omine labongo lweny mo. Boma meno pe kijwero woko, dok dano pud gimedde ki bedo iye. Pi meno, lok pa lanebi i kom poto pa Babilon ocobbe i yo matut, ento pe kikome. I yo acel-lu, Icaya 10:28-34 otito pi lweny pa jo Aciria, kun tito ka maleng kit ma lumony pa Aciria gibibino kwede ki tung

kumalo me cito tung kupiny, boma ki boma kun gikato ki i Ai, Geba, Gibe, Anatot ki Nob nio wa i Got Cion kikome. Ki lok ada, i kare ma Cenakerib obino ki monnye ma gitye ka lweny i kome en olubo kor nam ci onyiko cok ki Jerucalem ki tung potoceng.” (Travis 1982: 137-38)

8. Lok ma otime ki kit ma ki cobo kwede, Lok pa lunebi onongo jenge i kom jami mogo ma otimme i kare mukato angec; pi meno, alokaloka ma tye ka timme gudo kit ma lok pa lunebi cobbe kwede. Tye alokaloka madit ma otimme i kom loc lobo ma oloko kwo pa dano nicakke ma kimiyo lok pa lunebi me Cik Macon. Ma piire tek loyo, bino pa Yecu Kricito oloko "lok me tekwaro" i yoo mapol. Man tere ni, kadi bed ni wi lok ki cik ma rom rom tye i kin lunebi, ki kit pa Lubanga tye kit meno, pe watwero tamo ni lok pa lunebi me Cik Macon ma nen calo pe ocobbe bicobbe kit ma dano (nyo bene lunebi kikomgi) onongo gitamo kwede. Travis tito ni: "Pien lok pa lunebi kubbe ki gin mutimme i tekwaro moni, en tiyo ki lok ma rwatte ki kare meno. Abraim aye onongo lobo ma kiciko pire. Lurok ma gia ki i Jerucalem ma obale-ni kiciko botgi ot pa Lubanga manyen (Ejekieli 40-48). bot gin mukene, ma otimme i kare mukato angec (me labolle, Middle East i kare ni). Ka mapol watwero keto jami ma rwate, kit ma gicikke manyen timo kwede, i kin gin ma lanebi oloko iye ki gin ma tye i 'Israel' me kare ni, kanica. . . . Pien kit ma lok pa lanebi tye kwede nyuto kit ma kare meno tye kwede, pe myero wabed ki ur me nongo ni lok meno tye ka cobbe i yo matut ento pe kikome. Tam pi kare manok binyuto kit ma pe pore kwede me neno kit ma lok pa lunebi mogo bicobbe kwede kikome. Me labolle, tye lok pa lanebi pa Icaya ma loko i kom kare ma Aciria, Ejipt ki Icaael gibikwo i kuc dok gibibedo mot bot lobo (Icaya 19:19-25). I kare-ni Aciria pe tye macalo rok, dok pol pa jo ma gibedo i Ejipt rangi del komgi pat adada ki jo Ejipt me kare pa Icaya. Lok pa lanebi ma kit meno pe twero cobbe kikome, kadi bed ni twero bedo cal me kuc ma tye i kin Lujudaya ki Lurok ma Kricito oweko twere (nen Jo Epeco 2:11-22), nyo wat maber ma tye i kin dano me rok ducu i ker pa Lubanga me agikki.” (Travis 1982: 136, 138)

9. Adwogi madit pa Cik Manyen i kom lok pa lanebi me Cik Macon, Tyen lok me lok mo keken onyo lok pa lanebi mo keken pe twero bedo maleng ka pe ki keto i tic Baibul ducu ki rwom me tekwaro me larowa. Dennis Johnson oloko lok man ka maleng: "Me kwano Baibul kit ma tye kwede calo lok pa Lubanga myero obed ki coc ma ki coyo ma calo lok ma tye i dul mo keken" (Johnson 2007: 156). Cik Manyen tye ki adwogi madit i kom lok pa lunebi me Cik Macon. Ki adaa, ngat moni twero waco ni Cik Manyen loko lok pa lanebi me Cik Macon ki en aye lagony maber loyo i kom lok pa lanebi me Cik Macon. Lok pa lunebi obedo kabedo ma pire tek ma "[Cik] Manyen tye i [Cik] macon ma ki kano, ki macon tye i Cik Manyen ma ki nyutu." Pi meno, "pe tye atir me lok i kom ginacoya me Cik Macon calo Cik Manyen pe ki coyo" (Walker 1996: 313).

a. Nyutu jami ma mede anyim, Graeme Goldsworthy waco lok ma pire tek, "pe twere ki i Cik Macon keken me niang rwom me tic pa Lubanga ki cikke ma en ocoyo" (Goldsworthy 1991: 54). Gin mumiyo Cik Macon keken pe nyutu gin ma tye iye weny, ma tye i te lok ni tye pwony me nyutu jami ma bino anyim, ma calo, lok ada me Baibul pe ki nyutu gii i kare acel ento ki nyutu gii kare ki kare.¹ Pi meno, Cik Macon obedo yub me kwena maber; lok me kwena maber obedo nyutu lok me kwena maber; Tic pa Lukwena obedo nyayo lok me kwena maber; waraga ni tye lok ma ki waco i kom kwena maber; ki Niyabo obedo agiki me kwena maber. Yecu ki lucoc me Cik Manyen gu niang lok man. Gin guneno Cik Macon ni weny calo buk ma mako Yecu. En tye ngat ma pire tek ki wi lok ma rwate² dok obedo "lok me agikki ma nyuto gin ma cikke tye iye." (Goldsworthy 1991: 64).

Pien Baibul i agiki ne obedo lok ma mako Yecu Kricito, ma ki nyutu ne i Cik Manyen keken, lucoc me Cik Manyen pol kare gineno Cik Macon i yoo ma "kit" (Ramm 1970: 260-69; Goldsworthy, 1991: 67-69). Cik Manyen nyutu ni Cik Macon Israel macalo rok, ki cike ducu, kwer, ki yub, ki lok pa lunebi me Cik Macon ma mako en, Onongo obedo "lanyut," "lanyut," "tipo," "copi," onyo "labol" me lok ada me Cik Manyen ma ocobbe ki oloko i Kricito ki kanica ne.³ Willem VanGemeren tito ni, "Dwogo pa Rwotwa oloko niang matut i kom Cik Macon. Lukwena guniang lok ma tye i cik ma lubbe ki tic pa Yecu, kwena, ki rwom me dongo. Lukwena gu niang lok ma mako tic pa Yecu, kwena, ki rwom ma malo. Niang macon i kom lok pa Moses ki pa lunebi onongo myero olokke matek pi bino pa Rwotwa." (VanGemeren, 1990: 83)

Edward Young Edward Young oloko i kom kit ma bino pa Kricito pire tek kwede ma

¹ "Nyutu ma mede anyim tere ni nyutu pa Lubanga pe kimiyo i kare acel i acaki, ento onyute i rwom ma lapiny nio ka lero me lok ada ducu onyute i Yecu Kricito" (Goldsworthy 1991: 64).

² Luka 24:25-27, 44-45; Jon 5:39-40, 46; Tic pa Lukwena 3:18, 24; 10:43; 26:22-23; 2 Kor 1:20; 1 Pet 1:10-12; Ibru 1:1-3.

³ Nen Mat 5:17; 1 Kor 10:1-6; 2 Kor 3:12-16; Gal 3:23-4:7, 21-31; Kol 2:16-17; Ibru 1:1-2; 8:1-10:22.

lubbe ki kit me lok i kom lok pa lunebi me Cik Macon: “Nyutu ma kimiyo bot lunebi onongo tye ki jami mogo ma pe wangeyo i komgi. adaa, pien onongo tye ki jami ma pe wangeyo, omyero wa ket lok magi i tamwa ka watye ka gonyo lok pa lunebi. Ki nyutu gi calo lek ki ginanyuta, ki twero bedo, lok ma pe niang iye. . . . Kit macalo lok ma kimiyo bot lunebi onongo pe nen ka maleng calo ma kimiyo bot Moses; adaa, pien onongo tye ki jami ma pe wangeyo, omyero wa kwan lok magi ka wa tye ka gonyo lok pa lunebi. Pi meno omyero wawek kicel kicel cik ma pe tye kakare dok ma pe jenge i Ginacoya ni ‘lok ada ka twere.’ Leb pa lunebi Onongo tye i lok pa Moses ki dong, Onongo tye ma rwate. I lero me lok ma tye i Cik Manyen keken aye kitwero gonyo ne maber.” (Young 1952: 54, 215n.21) Kit ma Steve Lehrer owaco kwede, omyero “kwan ginacoya me gicikke macon ni kare weny ki neno ginacoya me gicikke manyen” (Lehrer 2006: 177). Kit ma Cik Manyen cobo kwede “kit” ki cikke me Cik Macon pe nen kene. Goldsworthy owaco ni, “Pe obedo gin ma nen ka maleng ni Yecu ocobo cikke me Cik Macon. Lujudaya magi ma onongo gitye ka yenyo cobbe pa cikke me Cik Macon-ni gukwero ngeyo Yecu macalo cobbe.” (Goldsworthy 1991: 65–66)

b. *Kit me cobbe pa lok pa lunebi.* Pi kit ma bino pa Kricito ki yabo gicikke manyen ni kelo alokaloka, kit ma lok pa lunebi me Cik Macon ocobbe kwede i kare me gicikke manyen twero bedo pat ki kit me gicikke macon ma lok pa lunebi kikome onongo kimiyo iye. Cik Manyen ogero i kom tam pa Cik Macon, pol kare i yoo me aura. Man tye ki adwogi ma pire tek onyo adwogi ma lubu kit ki gin ma tye iye me cobo lok pa lanebi me Cik Macon. David Holwerda tito ni, “Ka cobo miti otimme, dul ma onongo obedo lanyut nyo lanyut me lok ada meno dong pe mitte. Gin giloko woko pi lok ada ma ginyuto.” (Holwerda 1984: 74–75) Goldsworthy medo ni, “Man te lokke ni kit ma gicobbe kwede ki gin ma tye iye kato kit ma gicikke kwede ki gin ma tye iye. . . . Lok ma kwako bal madit adada me kwero winyo gin ma Cik Manyen waco i kom cobbe pa gin moni. En tamo ni cobo ne omyero orwate ki kit ma cikke ni tye kwede.” (Goldsworthy 1991: 65, 67)

Kadi bed ni jo ma gu winyo lok me Cik Macon macon ni romo bedo ni gu niang lok pa lanebi i yoo acel, ma Cik Manyen twero gonyo lok pa lanebi me Cik Macon, pi ber “me temo bedo i kin lok ma ki moko i kom [lok pa lanebi me Cik Macon], ento niang pa lok pa lanebi me Cik Macon ni [ki] ye ni ocung i yoo mo, ma pe ki loko ki ma pe ki balo” (Walker 1996: 313). E. F. Kevan owaco ni, “Labol me loko lok pa lunebi twero nen i loc pa Daudi, Latic, Jo ma kiyerogi, Got me Cion, yub me woro kun kitiyo ki ajwaka ki Gityer, ki gen me Meciya. . . . Rwotwa kikome oloko tam mapol me Gicikke Macon, calo Cabat, Ceng Abicel, Cik me Ot pa Lubanga, ki Cik me Ot pa Lubanga Ker pa Daudi obedo pi loko kwone me agiiki ma oweko Lujudaya gu tero en i too ne.” (Kevan 1954: 27)

c. *Cik Manyen loko gonyo lok pa lanebi me Cik Macon.* Cik Manyen nyutu ni tyen lok me agiki ki cobo lok pa lunebi me Cik Macon okato woko ki i kom “kom” pa Irael macon. Ki lok ada, kit ma George Eldon Ladd owaco kwede, “Cik Macon onongo pe onyuto kit ma lok pa lunebi bicobbe kwede, ento ocobbe i yo ma yam Lujudaya pe gubyeko con, ma lubbe ki dwogo pa Kricito mukwongo, *Cik Macon ki gonyo ni Cik Manyen.*” (Ladd 1977: 27, lok ma ki keto i acaki) Kadi bed ni jo mogo romo waco ni Cik Manyen “oloko” pol pa lok pa lunebi me Cik Macon, twero bedo ber me waco ni Cik Manyen *loko gonyo onyo tiyo ki lok pa lunebi me Cik Macon*. I Cik Manyen, cobbe pa lok pa lunebi ki tuko i lobo me kom ento i yoo manyen, me cwiny. Cikke me “lobo” i gicikke pa Abraham ki lok pa lanebi ma mako kabaka ki ajwaka pa Levi i gicikke pa Daudi, ma kiloko iye malo ni, nyutu kit ma Cik Manyen loko kwede lok pa lunebi me Cik Macon:

(1) Cikke me lobo i gicikke pa Abraim (Acak 12:1-3), Cik Manyen loko gonyo lok me Cik Macon ma nen i Kanaan ma nen calo lanyut me “lobo” me ada: lobo ducu (**Rom 4:13**); boma me polo, Jerucalem Manyen (**Ibru 11:8-16; Niyabo 21-22**). Medo i kom meno, cwiny cikke me lobo onongo tye “yweyo” pa Irael ki i kom lumonegi ducu, ki jami ma mitte ducu (nen **Nwo 12:9-11; 25:19; Yoc 1:23; Jab 95:10-11**). Man bene dong ki loko me doko larre pa jo muye onyo yweyo me cwiny (**Ibru 3:12-4:11**). Pi meno, i **Rom 10:1-10** Paulo oloko i kom **Nwo 30:12-14**, ma i lok me Cik Macon loko i kom lubo Cik pa Moses ki cikke pa Lubanga me dwogo Irael ma ongut i lobo. En oloko cikke me Cik Macon ni calo cikke ni niyee i kom Kricito obi kelo larre.

(2) Gicikke pa Daudi (2 Cam 7:12-16), Lok pa Jeremia ma mako kabaka ki ajwaka pa Lulevi i gicikke pa Daudi (**Jer 33:19-22**) ocobbe i kom Yecu Kricito. Ma pe rom ki gin ma Jeremia owaco, loc pa Kricito oa ki i polo macalo Rwot, ento pe oa ki i komker me

lobo macalo kabaka me wibye/mony (**Tic pa Lukwena 2:22-36; Ibru 1:3**). Medo ikom meno, lok pa Jeremia i kom bedo ajwaka pa Lulevi ma rii pi twero rwate ki lok adaa me Cik Manyen ka ngat moni tye ka yenyo me nongo "kom" me cobo lok pa lunebi me Cik Macon. Gin mumiyo tye ni ajwaka pa Lulevi Onongo obedo "lanyut" onyo "lanyut" ma ki keto woko ki Kricito ite gicikke manyen (nen **Ibru 7**). Cik Manyen tito ka maleng ni en aye Kricito ki kanica ma dong gubedo ajwaka ma pe gik (**Ibru 4:14-15; 7:11-8:2; 1 Pet 2:5, 9**). Pi meno, "I kare ma Jeremia oloko i kom dwoko cen rok me Icael ki boma me Jerucalem, kaka ma bedo matwal ma obedo i wi komker pa Daudi ma loyo Icael ki gwoko gi maber, ki ajwagi pa Levi ma pe gik ki mapol ata ma gityer ka miyo gityer kare ki kare, en tye ka tic ki leb me cal me tito ni gicikke manyen pa Lubanga tye maber loyo cobo cik meno; Cal me gicikke macon" (Lehrer 2006: 91).

10. Leb pa lunebi ki cobbe pa lok pa lunebi. Omyero wagwokke i kit ma waloko kwede ki leb —pe myero warub leb "lok ada" ki "lok me kom." Garlington owaco ni: "Literal' obedo lok ma yot. Wa neno ni B. Ramm's qualification ni 'literal' tyen lok me coc obedo gin ma 'me adaa,' 'ma opore,' 'ma nen,' ki 'ma rwate.'" (Ramm 1970: 119-23) I kare mogo, pi meno, lok ma ki waco ni "lok adaa" tye lok ma ki poro" (Garlington n.d.: n.p.n.27; nen bene Poythress 1993: 48-52). I lok mukene, yoo ma "lok adaa" me gonyo lok me poem tye "i yoo me poem"; yoo ma "lok adaa" me gonyo lanyut tye "i yoo me lanyut"; yoo ma "lok adaa" me gonyo lok ma ki poro ni tye "ki lok adaa".

a. *Pol pa "lugony lok pa lunebi" me kare ni pe gi niang kit ma Cik Manyen tiyo kwede ki lok pa lunebi me Cik Macon, pien gineno lok pa lunebi me Cik Macon calo gin ma ocung kene ki myero ocob i yoo ma nen, i yoo me kom i rok me Icael me kare ni.* Tam gi tye calo pa Luparicayo ma gu kwero ngeyo Yecu calo Rwot, pien en pe olubo tam gi ma nok, "kom" i kom ngo ma Meciya obi bedo (ma en aye, laloc me mony ki me wibye pa Icael). Gin bene gi rwenyo lok adaa ma mako lok me tekwaro ni Cik Macon onongo tye "tipo keken me gin ma tye ka bino; ento gin ma tye iye tye pa Kricito" (**Kol 2:17**). Me labolle, kadi bed ni jo mapol gitamo ni gin ma tye "lok ada" twero bedo me kom keken, dok gin ma pe tye ada myero obed gin ma pe nen, lacoc me **Ibru 8:1-10:1** "omiyo tyen lok mapat: kabedo maleng me ada obedo me polo ki kabedo maleng me lapor obedo me lobo" (Beale 2004: 295).

b. *Peko pa lugony leb ma kit meno tye ni gi tamo marac ni "lok ada" tere ni "kom," ki ni gin ma rwate ki "lok ada" tye "me cwiny."* Ki lok adaa, gin ma rwate ki "lok adaa" tye "lok ma ki poro," ento pe "lok me cwiny"; "me cwiny" tye gin ma pat ki "me kom" (nen Tegart 1999: n.p.).

(1) Tyen lok me lok ni tye kit man:

(A) *Lok ada*—kit ma rwate, ma rwate ki lok ma ki coyo ni; "lok ada" miyo kare me tic ki leb me lapor, ento i lok ma kit meno nyutu "gin ma tye ada".

(B) *Lapor ma nyutu lok ma pe ada*—dano, jami ma otimme, ki jami ma ki yubu pe ki yubu me bedo "ki lok ada," ento nyutu gin mukene ki nyutu tyen lok mukene.

(C) *Gin ma nen*—ma nen, ma ki yubu ki jami; "kom" pi omyero ki rubu ki "lok ada," pien lanyut, carolok, ki lok ma ki poro pol kare tye ki jami "kom", ki lok adaa me cwiny "ki ada" tye ento pe nen.

(D) *Me cwiny*—jami ma pe nen onyo tam, onyo dul me cwiny; "me cwiny" pe omyero ki rubu ki "me lapor" kadi bed ni lok me lapor twero bedo ki jami me "cwiny".

(2) Lok angwen ni ki twero ribbe gii i yoo ma lubo ni:

(A) *Lok ada ki gin ma nen*—labole, lobo; dano ma twero to; ker i **1 Cam 14:47**.

(B) *Lok ada ki me cwiny*—elabole, polo, Lubanga; lumalaika; ada; kony me kot; mara; ker i **Mar 1:15** ki **Luka 17:20-21**.

(C) *Gin ma nen ki ma ki lapor ma nyutu lok ma pe ada*—calo, lawot i buk pa John Bunyan ma nyinge The Pilgrim's Progress; Agar, Cara, Got Cinai, ki Jerucalem ma i kare ni kit ma ki gonyo kwede i **Gal 4:21-31**; lagony, nyor, ki bur ma tye i **Yabo 20:1**.

(D) *Me cwiny ki me lapor ma nyutu lok ma pe ada*—"catan i gin anena" t buk pa C. S. Lewi *The Screwtape Letters*; "twol" pa **1c 51:9; Yabo 12:9; 20:2**.

11. Gin ma nen ki gin nyutu leb ma ki loko. Lok pa lunebi mapol me Baibul, ki pol pa buk me Niyabo, kimiyo i ginanyuta dok kicoyo i leb me lapor. Ginanyuta ki leb me lanyut tye *pe calo* pwoony ma ki coyo i waraga onyo lok ma ki waco i Pentateuch, buk me tekwaro me Cik Macon, Jiri, onyo Tic pa Lukwena. Lunebi me Cik Macon onongo pol kare giloko i kit me *ginanyuta, carolok, ki "lok macol"* (nen **Jab**

78:2; Ejek 17:2; 20:49; 24:3; Koc 12:10; Mat 13:35). I yo acel-lu, lok mapol ma tye i **Niyabo** ducu, cakke ki **Yabo 1:1** ma tiyo ki *sēmainō* (“lok ki lanyut”) ki *deichnumi* (“nyuto”), kacel ki lok ma kidwoko cen ni “Aneno” (nyo lok ma kit meno) ma kitiyo kwede me kelo ginanyuta ma nyuto lanyut i buk ducu (nen **Yabo 4:1; 12:1-3; 13:1-3; 14:1; 17:1-3**), nyutu “kit ma lok ni nyutu kwede,” ma pat ki lok ma ki waco ni (Beale 1999: 973; nen bene ibid.: 50-53).

a. *Te lokke pa lok ma ki neno i neno ni pe “gin ma nen kene.”* Gin ma ki neno ki lanyut nen calo cal onyo katun ma ki coyo. Leb me ginanyuta ki lanyut ma kitiyo kwede i pol pa lok pa lunebi mito ni watam dok wapok kin rwom me lok angwen: (1) *rwom me leb* (ma en aye, coc ma ki coyo ni kikome); (2) *rwom me neno anyim* (ma en aye, gin ma Jon oneno kikome; gin ma en oneno); (3) *rwom me rwate* (ma en aye, lok macon ma mako jami ma pat pat ma ki waco); ki (4) *rwom me lanyut* (ma en aye, gonyo gin ma cal ma ki nyutu ni nyutu i kom gin ma otimme i kare mukato anged). (Poythress 1993: 41-42)

b. *Man tye gin nyutu wat i kit me gonyo lok ki diro malube ki ngo kikome ma lacoc ocoyo ma pire tek.* Tam ni ngat moni myero ogony “ki lok adaa” labongo ka ngat moni ki diiyo me gonyo ne i yoo me lanyut ki lanyut ma nen maber “omyero ki lok i kome” malube ki gonyo lok pa **Niyabo** ki lok pa lunebi mukene (twatwale ma mako jami ma obale) pien, kadi bed ni dul mogo pe obedo lanyut, “gin ma tye i buk ni tye me lanyut” (Beale 1999: 52).

c. *Labol pa man nen i Yabo 20:1-6.* I dul lok meno, Jon: “otiyo ki lok ni ‘mwaka alip acel,’ ‘cer,’ ki ‘kwo’ pien en oneno, i rwom me ginanyuta, dano ma kicerogi dok kimiyo botgi kwo pi mwaka alip acel. ki nyutu ki tito, ma en aye rwom me lanyut me gin ma ki neno ni. Ni gin ma ki neno ni ki coyo ki lanyut nen maber ki i kit ma lok ma calo ‘nyor,’ ‘abyys,’ ‘dragon,’ ‘serpent,’ ‘locked,’ ‘sealed,’ ki ‘beast.’ Pi meno, lok ni ‘cer’ ki ‘kwo,’ me labolle, pe miyo nged mo keken ka ce gin ma ki neno, ma ki nyutu ni tye ki gin acel acel (ma tye adaa) ma rwate ki lok me tekwaro kacel ki tyen lok me apor nyo rwate me apor keken. Kwano lok maber omyero omok tam i kom lok acel acel.” (Beale 1999: 973-74) Gin acel-lu ki twero waco ne pi lok ni “mwaka 1000” i dul lok meno. Me mako mwaka 1000 “me adaa” mito, me bedo ma rwate, ni “kicika” ki “nyor” ma lalaika omako i **Yabo 20:1** obedo kicika ki nyor ma nen, ki ni “bur” ma tye i **Yabo 20:3** obedo bur ma tye i lobo ma tye ki lok ma nen ki “gin ma nen” (Waltke 1988: 273; Jackson 2001: n.p.). Ki lok adaa, bur ma pe gik ni pe obedo kabedo, ento “cung pi dul me cwiny ma tye i nget ki i dye lobo, pe malo onyo piny ne . . . Bor madit ni obedo acel i kin lok ma pat pat ma nyutu kabedo me cwiny ma lakwo ki lutic luwote tiyo iye.” (Beale 1999: 987) Pi meno, pol pa lucoc, medo ki dano ma lubo mwaka 2000 Ladd (Ladd 1972: 262) ki Osborne (Osborne 2002: 701) giye ni “mwaka 1000” obedo lanyut onyo lok ma ki nyutu. Osborne owaco ni, “pol pa apar Onongo pol kare ki tiyo kwede i coc pa Jewish me lanyut, ki nen calo man nyutu kare ma pe ki ngeyo ento ma opore” (Osborne 2002: 701).

12. **Cik me agiki me gonyo lok pa lunebi.** Ki miiyo tyen lok me alokaloka ki i gicikke macon me cito i gicikke manyen pi gonyo lok pa lanebi, tam wa omyero obed i kom cik me cwiny ma tye i “kit” me lok pa lanebi, ma ka keto tamwa i kom gin mo ma ki tamo ni “otimme anyim.” Gin ma lubo ni tye tam ma kimiyo me gonyo lanyut pa lunebi (Green 1984: 74-79; Oropeza 1994: 181-83):

a. *Nen lanyut ki mwolo.* Omyero watito lok pa lunebi ki cwiny me mwolo. Man pire tek twatwal pien leb pa lunebi mapol tye ma pe niange maber ki bene tye me lapor. Daniel bene onongo ni gin ma en oneno ni okato niang ne (nen **Dan 8:27**). Pi meno pe myero wabed ki ur ni lok pa lunebi me Baibul twero bedo tek me niang.

b. *Nge ni tam ma ki tamo pire tek loyo tam.* Lok pa lanebi pe tye calo pwony ma atir ma calo ma tye i waraga. Kit ma leb pa lunebi tye kwede oweko lok pa lunebi kitiyo kwede i kare mapat pat, jami ma otimme, ki kit me cobbe ma onongo pe nen ka maleng i kare ma kiloko lok pa lunebi i acakkine. Medo ikom meno, nyamo lok ma rwate pe yabo lanyut maber. Ma ka meno, omyero ‘wapwonnye kekenwa me tam i cal.’

c. *Nong tyen lok ne i lok ma tye iye.* Cal ma tye i buk pa Niyabo ki twero nongo ne i Cik Macon. Man nyutu gin ma tye ka time, ento omyero wapenye ni Jon otiyo ki lanyut ni nining?

d. *Yeny pi lok pa lanebi ni.* ma labole, i **Yabo 2:10; 13:9-10; ki 14:12** Jon olwongo lukwan ne me bedo ma cwiny gi tek ki diyo cwiny.

e. *Jon olwongo lukwan ne me bedo ma cwiny gi tek ki diyo cwiny.* Lok matut konyo me jingo lok ma pire tek ma lanebi tye ka wacone.

f. *Gwokke ki jami ma kelo lwo i kom lunebi.* Jo ma giwaco ni gunongo lok ada mogo ma “mukene” i kom kare me agikki, nyo ma gugonyo “cik” me Baibul pol kare kimoko ni gitye goba.

g. *Niang ni lok pa lunebi mapol me Cik Macon ki Cik Manyen dong gucobbe woko.* “Ma pe romo 2 pi 100 pa lok pa lunebi me Cik Macon obedo lok ma mako meciya. Ma pe okato 5 pi 100 titito lok ma mako kare me gicikke manyen. Ma pe okato 1 pi 100 mako jami ma tye ka bino. Lunebi gu titito pi anyim. Ento pol kare onongo gi titito pi anyim pa Israel, Juda, ki rok mukene ma orumogi, ma ka titito pi anyimwa.” (Fee kacel ki Stuart 1982: 150).

13. Lok ma mako balo jami. I kare ma Juda onongo tye i opii i Babilon ki i ngeye, lok pa lunebi mo ocakke ma kilwongo ni “lok ma mako balo jami.”⁴ Dul man ocakke i mwaka 250 ma onongo Kricito peya obino nio wa i mwaka 200 i nge bino pa Kricito i buk pa Lujudaya ki dong Lukricitayo mogo. Nonge i coc mapol ma pe tye i Baibul. Coc me Apocalyptic ma tye i Baibul ki nyutu twatwalle i buk me **Daniel ki Niyabo (Icaya, Ejekiel ki Jekeria)** bene tye ki jami ma mako apocalyptic). Lok ma pol kare ki ngeyo tye iye lok macon ki agiki me tekwaro, peko ma bino i wilobo, lweny i kin teko me wilobo, ki yubu jami maraco ki tyeko yub pa Lubanga ki ker pa Lubanga.⁵

a. *Lok ma mako balo jami ki lok pa lunebi.* Lok ma mako balo jami obedo lok pa lunebi ma pat pat. Beale owaco ni apocalyptic “tye ki jami ma ki coyo ma ki nongo i lok pa lunebi” (Beale 1999: 37). Pi meno, jami ducu ma ki waco malo ni me niang lok pa lunebi tiyo i kom lok pa lunebi ma mako apocalyptic. Kit ma Joel Green oloko kwede, apokapoka ma pire tek i kin kit me lok pa lunebi ma mako apocalyptic ki ma pe mako lok me balo jami kwako kit ma apocalyptic cung kwede i kom lanyut ki cal ki keto tam ne i kom agiki onyo agiki me tekwaro: “I poko kin apocalyptic ki lok pa lunebi, apoka poka ma nen maber loyo kwako kit ma lok pa lunebi titito kwede. Rwot’ miyo kare me nyute kun wok ki i neno onyo lek. Lanyut, cal, namba—ma dong ki neno i coc pa lunebi—gi bino i nyim ki lok mapol i apocalyptic. Coc me Apocalyptic kare mukene gonyo lok pa lunebi macon; me labolle, Daniel oloko i kom ‘mwaka pyerabiro’ pa Jeremia i Daniel 9:2. Gin ma pire tek loyo, kadi bed kumeno, tye apoka poka ma tye i kin lok ma ki keto i kwena ni. Lunebi gu titito pa Lubanga i kare me tekwaro. Jo ma gicwako apocalyps ni gu tamo ni Lubanga obi donyo i agiki ne, ma kato lok macon.” (Green 1984: 62)

b. *Lok ma mako balo jami ki tekwaro.* Kadi bed jo ma gicwako lubal jami onongo giketo cwinnyi i kom agikki me tekwaro, ento jami ma otimme i kare meno onongo pigi tego: “I neno me lok ma mako balo jami, gin ma tye ka timme i kare-ni obedo kabedo ma yub pa Lubanga tye ka tic iye.” (Green 1984: 62) Jo ma gicwako tic me balo jami onongo gineno Lubanga calo ngat ma tye ki twero i kom tekwaro. En tye ka tero lok me tekwaro i agiki ne. I agiki ne, jo ma lugen pa Lubanga gubi laro gi ki gubi nongo mot. Man tye ada twatwalle i kare me agikki pa Lukricitayo calo Niyabo. Ulfgard owaco ni, “Lok ma pire tek ma poko en [Niyabo] ki lok pa Jewish dok ma pire tek loyo pi pwony ducu aye mokone ni alokaloka i tekwaro dong otimme. I nge tic pa Lubanga ma pire tek me larowa i Kricito, anyim pa lobo tye i cing Lubanga ki Latin romo.” (Ulfgard 1989: 11) Pi meno, kadi bed ni coc mapol ma mako apocalyptic nyutu lweny madit ki gin ma, i wangwa, twero nen calo cal ma pe nen, jo ma gicwako lubal jami gubedo dano ma gitye ki gen.

E. Carolok

1. Carolok ni ducu ki twero neno gi calo gin ma ki medo, lok ma ki poro onyo lok ma ki poro—ma en aye, lok ma ki waco onyo lok ma dano onyo jami mukene gicung pi gin mukene, pol kare me nyutu lok ada me kit mabeco onyo me cwiny. Kit ma gi twero bedo pat kwede, carolok twero bedo ma tidi, ma ki yubu maber, ma pe tek, ma ki pwonyo (ki yubu me pwonyo), ki ma ki kubbe, ma ki ngeyo onyo ma pe ki ngeyo, ki tic mogo.

2. Carolok ma pire tek i Cik Macon tye lok ma lanebi Natan oloko kwede i kom Daudi i **2 Cam 12:1-10** (nen bene **Lungol 9:1-21; 2 Luker 14:8-10; 2 Tek 25:17-19**). Kadi bed ni carolok pol kare obedo lok goba ma kiloko me nyuto lok ada me kom nyo me cwiny, Paulo otiyo ki lok pa Cara ki Icaka i kom Agar ki Icmal (nen **Acak 17:15-21; 18:9-15; 21:1-21**) ma calo lapor pi Lukricitayo ma giye ki jo ma

⁴ Nyig lok ni “lok ma mako balo jami” kitiyo kwede macalo lanyut ki bene macalo nying. Lutim kwed mogo gi waco ni “lok ma mako balo jami” nyutu calo gin mo ma tye ka time i agiki ki “apocalyptic” nyutu kit lok mo ma ki coyo. Nen Carson ki Moo 2005: 714. Pol pa lucoc, kono, gi tiyo ki “lok ma mako balo jami” me nyutu dul coc ki kit me agiki. Lok ni ki bi tic kwede i yoo ma lac kany.

⁵ Pwony maber ma tye ki dul adek ma ki winyo ki bot D. A. Carson ma mako kit ki tic pa lok ma mako balo jami, ki keto cwinnye i kom buk me Niyabo, ma ki keto ni “titito lok i kom gin mako balo jami,” ma ki twero winyo onyo kwanyo labongo cul mo kiken, tye i:

<http://resources.thegospelcoalition.org/library?utf8=%E2%9C%93&query=carson+preaching+apocalyptic>.

pe giye i kom Lujudaya (nen **Gal 4:21-31**).

3. Gin ma pire tek ma kubbe ki carolok pa Yecu aye ker pa Lubanga, ma tye i kare-ni ento bibedo ki agikkine i anyim. Pwony maber ma tye ki dul adek ma ki winyo ki bot D. A. Carson ma mako kit ki tic pa balo jmi, ki keto cwinye i kom buk me Niyabo, ma ki keto ni "tito lok ma mako tic me balo jami" ma ki twero winyo onyo kwanyo labongo cul mo kiken, tye i" (Ibid.).

4. Yecu otio ki carolok me "pilo dano ma tye ka winyo lokke, kadi ber nyo marac" (Osborne 1991: 241). Yoo acel ma en otimo kwede man obedo me loko tam pa dano nyo me loko tam pa dano i carolok ne: "Lacamaria ma kicayo, pe ajwaka nyo Lalevi, en aye ma tweyo wang ret pa layak pa dano (Lk 10:30-37); 15:11-32); lucan ki lugoro gibedo i karama madit (Luka 14:15-24); lagwok ot ma loko karatac me banya pa ladit ni ki pwoyo (Luka 16:1-13). Ka en otimo meno, Yecu twero diyo ngat ma tye ka winyone me neno lok ada i kom ker pa Lubanga." (Osborne 1991: 243)

5. Yecu otio ki carolok me nyutu ki me kano, ma cung i kom dano ma tye ka winye (nen Mat 13:10-17; Mar 4:10-13).

a. *Yecu onyutu ni:* (1) nyutu gin mo i yoo ma wiinyo iye; (2) lwongo tam mukene bot jo ma onongo pe gi niang tyen lok ne cut cut; ki (3) tute me ywayo dano me ye niye mo nyo me timo gin mo.

b. *Carolok kano ka:* (1) ngat ma tye ka winyo lok ni gi rwenyo me niang tyen lok me lok acel ma ki poro i lok ni; onyo (2) kadi bed ni en twero niang tyen lok ne, ngat ma tye ka winyo lok ni okwero lok me kelo alokaloka mo i kwo ne. Pi meno, i **Mar 12:12** lutela pa Lujudaya guniang ni Yecu otito carolok i kom lupur maraco i komgi, ento gin onongo pe gimito loko kitgi dok, ma ka meno, gumedo tutegi me neko en.

6. Yecu oloko i kom carolok aryo keken, carolok i kom ngom (Mat 13:1-23; Mar 4:1-20), ki kal ki doo (Mat 13:24-30, 36-43). Ento, i kine mukene Yecu giko carolok ki lok macek (**Mat 20:16; Luka 12:21**) nyo lapeny (**Luka 7:42; 10:36**). Lok nyo lapeny ma kit meno keto tamwa i kom gin ma pire tek ma tye i carolok-ki.

7. Gin ma pire tek me gonyo carolok ni tye i ngeyo ngo ma dano manok ma pire tek, tic, onyo lanyut gicung pire.

a. *Cik ma pire tek me gonyo carolok tye ni "lok acel ma pire tek pi ngat acel acel."* "Carolok acel acel nyutu lok acel ma pire tek pi ngat acel acel—pol kare aryo onyo adek i lok acel acel—ki dano magi aye gubedo jami ma twero cung pi gin mukene ma pat ki gin kikom gi, ma miyo carolok ni bedo me lapor. . . . I kare acel, jami mukene ma pat ki dano ma pire tek gubi bedo ki lok ma rwate ki gin ma ki nyutu ki dano ma pire tek, ki gonyo lok weny ma ki nyutu omyero okati ki gin ma dano me Palestine me kare me acel romo niang iye." (Blomberg 1990: 163)

b. *Jo ma pigi tego gicung pi dul mapat pat me ker pa Lubanga —pol kare gikubbe ki Lubanga, jo pa Lubanga, ki jo ma pe gubedo jo pa Lubanga.* Jo ma pigi tego gicung pi dul mapat pat me ker pa Lubanga —pol kare gikubbe ki Lubanga, jo pa Lubanga, ki jo ma pe gubedo jo pa Lubanga (**Luka 15:11-32**). Blomberg gonyo ne kit man: "(1) Kit macalo latin ma orwenyo onongo tye ki kare me ngut ki dwogo paco, kit meno bene lubalo ducu, kadi bed ni kitgi rac, gitwero tito balgi ci giloko bot Lubanga ki ngutgi. (2) Kit macalo won ot otimo jami mapol me dwoko kwo bot latin ma orwenyo-ni, kit meno bene Lubanga miyo bot dano ducu, kadi bed ni pe gutimo kica pi balgi, gitye atera me gamo ne.. (3) Kit macalo omego madit-ti onongo myero pe ocwer pi dwoko ominne i kacokke ento obed ki yomcwiny iye, kit meno bene jo ma giwaco ni gin jo pa Lubanga myero bed ki yomcwiny dok pe ibed ki par ni en miyo kicane kadi wa bot jo ma pe gipore." (Blomberg 1990: 174)

c. *Tekwaro ma pire tek onyo pwony pa carolok pa Yecu tye iye jami ma lubo ni:*

(1) *Pwonyo lok i kom Lubanga.* Lubanga tye ki twero. En ciko luticce kit ma en mito. En diyo cwinye. En tiyo matek me pe balo gin marac ka ma ber bene twero balo ne. En lakica dok timo kica makato kit ma wabyeko kwede. En pe miyo mot ma lubbe ki tic ma en otimo. En cito ka mabor me laro jo ma gurweny. En miyo dano ducu tic me gwoko jami, dok bingolo kop i komgi ma lubbe ki gennegi

(2) *Pwonyo lok i kom jo pa Lubanga.* Jo ma gibilubo Kricito ki ada myero guyubbe me weko gin mo keken ma twero gengo bedo lupwonnye ki cwinygi ducu. Gin giye ni pe gupore matwal me nongo cwak pa Lubanga. Gin gimine kengi i kwo me gwoko jami, lubu cik pa Lubanga, ki nyuto paro pi jo ma kiunogi ki jo ma gitye ka deno can. Gikelo mitigi ki tekwinny bot Lubanga i lega. Pe myero gubed ki akemo i kom mic pa Lubanga bot jo mukene, dok myero gunge ni kwero winyo lokgi ki bedo labongo niye twero weko girwenyo mot ma onongo myero obed meggi. Gi tye ka kuro dongo pa ker, ki jo

ma gi diyo cwiny nio wa i agiki gubi nongo mot me bedo kacel ki Lubanga ki bedo kacel ki jo ma ye en.

(3) Pwonyo lok i kom jo ma pe gubedo jo pa Lubanga. Lok me bedo lagen bot Lubanga onyo Kricito pe romo; kwo ma nyutu nyig me ngut omyero olub. Kit me rwom ma malo i dini ma ki yubu maber pe twero loko lok me adaa ki timo kica. Kombeddi aye nino me ngut; ki pe tye bal mo kiken onyo bal mo ma rac ma Lubanga obi kwero timo kica bot ngat ma oloko cwinye. Jami ducu ma ki waco me bedo woko ki i ker ni tye ma goro ataa. Nino mo bibino ma kare dong okato woko me ngut; ci jo ma gukwero Lubanga gibirwatte ki ngolo kop ma kelo lwooro ki pokogi matwal ki i kom jami ducu mabeco. (Blomberg 1990: 293-96).

d. *Kit me carolok pa Yecu.*

(1) Carolok pa Yecu apar wiye acel nyutu kit ma yot ma tye ki jami adek. Gitye ki dano adek ma pire tek ma ki twero nongo pwony adek ki bot gi; dano ma ki nyutu gii tye ki ladit ki lutic aryo ma pat pat, ma gicung pi Lubanga, jone, ki jo ma kwero en. Magi tye iye: *Latin murwenyo* (Luka 15:11-32); *romo murweny* (Luka 15:4-7); *Ciling murwenyo* (Luka 15:8-10); *Lubanya aryo* (Luka 7:41-43); *Awobe aryo* (Mat 21:28-32); *Lutic ma lugen ki ma pe lugen* (Luka 12:42-48; Mat 24:45-51); *anyira apar* (Mat 25:1-13); *Ngano ki lum* (Mat 13:24-30, 36-43); *Obwo ma giciko i nam* (Mat 13:47-50); *Lalonyo ki Lajaro* (Luka 16:19-31); ki *Lutino ma i cuk* (Mat 11:16-19; Luka 7:31-35).

(2) Carolok pa Yecu apar nyutu jami adek ma rwate. Kadi bed ni nen calo gitye ki coc mukene onyo yub ma tek loyo apar wiye acel ma malo ni, gin gi nyutu jami adek ma pire tek ma jenge i kom coc adek ma pire tek onyo gurup pa coc. Magi tye iye: *Lim* (Mat 25:14-30; cf. Luka 19:12-27); *Lutic ma i poto olok* (Mat 20:1-16); *Ngom* (Mat 13:1-23; Mar 4:1-20); *Lacamaria maber* (Luka 10:25-37); *Cam me otyeno madit* (Luka 14:15-24; cf. Mat 22:1-14); *Latic ma pe timo kica* (Mat 18:23-35); *Lagwok jami ma pe legend* (Luka 16:1-13); ki *Lupur maraco* (Mar 12:1-12).

(3) Carolok abongwen ma Yecu obolo-ni tye ki lok aryo. Gitye ki dano aryo keken ma pire tek onyo jami ma gi pwonyo pwony aryo keken. Gin pe ki ladit, onyo ladit acel ki latic acel. Magi tye iye: *Laparicayo ki lajog-mucoro* (Luka 18:9-14); *Lugedo aryo ni* (Mat 7:24-27; Luka 6:47-49); *Latic ma pe kelo magoba* (Luka 17:7-10); *Nyig ma tye ka dongo i mung* (Mar 4:26-29); *Laming ma lalonyo* (Luka 12:16-21); *Yat ma ki lwongo ni oduro ma nyak* (Luka 13:6-9); *Langol kop ma pe atir* (Luka 18:1-8); *Larem ma tye i dyewor* (Luka 11:5-8); ki *Rwod ot ki lakwo* (Mat 24:43-44; Luka 12:39-40).

(4) Carolok abicel ma Yecu obolo-ni tye ki lok acel keken ma pire tek dok nyuto lok acel keken. Magi tye iye: *Lonyo ma ki kano* (Mat 13:44); *Pearl ma wel ne tek* (Mat 13:45-46); *Kodi karadali* (Luka 13:18-19); *Tobi* (Luka 13:20-21); *Laged ot ma wiye lamal* (Luka 14:28-30); ki *Kabaka ma tye ka lweny* (Luka 14: 31-32).

F. Waraga

Waraga obedo waraga ma ki coyo bot kanica mogo onyo gurup pa kanica mogo, onyo bot dano mogo. Gin obedo waraga ma ki coyo kare ki kare, ma tere ni ki coyo gi macalo adwogi me, ki lok i kom, peko mo ma okelo gi.

1. Waraga me cencwari me acel onongo gicako ki “cik” ma tye i kit me “Cakke ki bot A, nio wa i B, mot.” Lucoc me Baibul pol kare gimedo mot man. Waraga onongo ki coyo i kom jami ma onongo tye ka kelo lwooro, dok onongo kigeno ni lukwan gibiniang iye. Kit ma **Yabo 1:4** obedo waraga ma ki coyo nyutu ni buk me **Niyabo** onongo obedo waraga, kacel ki lok pa lanebi (**Yabo 1:3; 22:18**). Meno te lokke ni buk me **Niyabo** pe loko i kom “agikki” mogo me anyim, mwaki alip mapol i anyim, ento loko i kom kare man bene. Ki dong, cal ne Onongo ki tamo ni lukwan me cencwari me acel gubi niang (nen bene **Yabo 22:7**).

2. Waraga obedo dul me pwony ma pire tek. Pe gipwonyowa gin ma myero waye keken, ento pingo myero waye iye, ki kit me keto i tic gin ma kiye iye. Waraga ni, i yoo mapol, “ki yubu maber,” onyo jenge i kom lok ma rwate ki lok ma rwate, ma loyo coc mukene. Ento, gin pe obedo jami ma ki yubu maber, ma rwate, ki lok ma mako dini. Ma ka meno, gi tye ki jami ma pat pat bene.

V. Cik ma kwako tic ki ginacoya me Baibul

Cik ma malo ni tiyo ka ngat moni tye ka temo niang ki gonyo Baibul. Dul man cako tito kit me tic ki cik magi ka itye ka gonyo ki gonyo dul mo me Ginacoya.

A. Tam me acaki me cako yub me gonyo lok

1. Yab ki lega, ki bed ki cwiny me lega i kare weny ma itye ka kwano, kwano, ki yenyo me niang lok ma tye. Por **1 Kor 2:12-14:** ¹² *Pe gimiyowa cwiny me lobo man, ento gimiyowa Cwiny ma oa ki bot Lubaŋa, wek waŋe gin ma Lubaŋa omiyo botwa ki yomcwiny,* ¹³ *lok ma wan bene waloko, pe ki lok ma gipwonyo ki ryeko pa dano, ento ki lok ma Cwiny Maleŋ opwonyo, kun waribo tam me Cwiny ki lok me Cwiny.* ¹⁴ *Ento dano ma pe cwako Cwiny pa Lubaŋa pe gamo gin ma Cwiny pa Lubaŋa miyo, pien ki tuŋ bote nen calo gin me mijo; dok bene pe twero niang lokgi, pien gipwonnye i yo me cwiny.*
2. Wek Baibul olok kwedi, ma ka bedo ni in aye ilok kwedi. Man tere ni myero ibed ma igwokke ki tam ni macon ma mako ngo ma dul lok moni "omyero onyut." Omyero wa kwero "loko gin ma waneno" wek orwate ki pwony ma wa maro. Omyero wawor ryeko pa lupwonye ki lupwonye me Baibul. Tam gi twero konyowa me niang. Ento, Lok pa Lubanga pud loko kwedwa, i kwowa, i kare-ni. Pi meno, omyero wawiny gin ma Lubanga tye ka waco botwa kadi bed ni (nyo twatwalle ka) tye ka kelo ayelayela nyo tye ka cwero cwinywa. "Ka wan 'wangeyo' ngo ma tyeng moni omyero owac, ki waweko meno obalo gin ma waneno, waromo pwonyo ngo ma tye ka waco nining? Ka wa keto cwinywa i lok me dini moni, bedo tek me yubu peko mo kiken ma tye i yub ni. Obedo tek ki tek me pwonyo gin mo manyen. I agiki ne, ka wa kwero ni Baibul aye olok pire kene, yub me tekwarowa twero doko gin ma twero doko tekwaro ma twero kato pa Baibul kikome." (Doriani 1996: 17)
3. Bed ma ingeyo tekwaro ni ki tekwaro ni ka itye ka lok i kom coc ni. Medo i kom neno wa me tekwaro, wa maro tero tekwaro ki tekwaro wa calo gin ma pire tek—wa jolo gi calo "ber" ki "rwate." Pol kare pe wangeyo kit ma tekwarowa ki tekwarowa loko kwede tamwa ki kit ma waneno kwede jami. I yo mapol Baibul onongo tye me pyem i kom kit ma watamo kwede ki kit ma watimo kwede jami. "Tekwaro rac ka (1) wakwero cutcut gin mo keken ma nen calo pe rwatte kwede, (2) waloko tam manyen oyotoyot wek orwate ki tekwarowa, nyo (3) wabedo ka lubo tekwarowa ma pe watwero nenogi" (Doriani 1996: 25). Omyero wawek Lubanga olokwa kun tiyo ki Lokke, ma ka "loko" Lokke wek orwate ki tekwarowa, tekwarowa, apokapoka, ki tam ma wamoko con.

B. Tito lok maber ki niang lok me Baibul mo keken jenge i kom jami adek—neno; gonyo lok; ki tic kwede

Neno, gonyo, ki tic kwede ki bi tero calo jami adek ma pat pat me gonyo lok. Neno tye ma rwate ma peya ki gonyo ki tic kwede. Ento, i tic jami adek ni gi rwate i rwom ma lamal.

1. Neno gamo lapeny ni "Ngo ma lok man waco?" Neno gin ma tye ka time aye obedo guti ma myero i ket ka imito gonyo ki tic ki Baibul maber. *Gonyo lok maber ki tic kwede cung i kom neno maber.*
2. Lok ma ki gonyo ni gamo lapeny ni "Ngo ma lok man tye ka wacone?" Lok mapol ma ki gonyo obi nen maber ki obi mol maber ka ngat moni oneno maber ngo ma coc ni waco i kom gin ma tye ka time. Pe itwero tito gin ma ginacoya moni te lokke nio ka iniang maber gin ma tye iye. Ka itye ka tito gin mo, omyero ibed ki gen ni lok ma itye ka tito-ni rwatte ki gin ma ineno.
3. Tic kwede gamo lapeny ni "Nining ma tyen lok me lok man mako an (ki bot jo mukene) i kare ni?" Tic kwede "timme ka inongo lok adaa ki moko tammi me gamo lok ada ni" (Arthur 1994: 11).

C. Niang lok ma tye iye

Kit ma onongo kiloko kwede con, lok ma tye i ginacoya aye obedo gin ma pire tek loyo me niang ki gonyo dul mo keken me Ginacoya. coc ma rwate tere ni "gin ma rwate ki coc." Wi opo ni, tye dul lok aryo ma gudo dul mo keken: *lok ma mako coc ki lok ma mako tekwaro, lok ma mako coc tye lok, lok macek, dul lok, onyo cura ma orumo ki kubbe ki coc. lok macon obedo tekwaro, tekwaro, leb, niye, ki dong tekwaro pa laco buk man ki jo ma guwinyo lokke.* Ka itye ka kwano, ibinongo ni lok ma mako coc ki lok ma mako tekwaro gubi bedo ka ribbe.

1. Nongo lok ma mako buk ni weny ma lok ni tye iye. "Pien laco buk ni oloko kwena ne weny i buk acel, lok ma wa loko i kom lok moni omyero obed i lok ma mako buk ma en oa ki iye" (Wolvaardt 2005: 90). Lub kit ma laco buk ni tye ka lok kwede ki i acaki nio wa i agiki me buk ni. Nongo ngec maber i kom buk acel acel ber twatwal. Niang buk ni weny weko gonyo lok ma tye i buk ni bedo yot.
2. Lok ma ki nyutu omyero obed ki lok macon ki lok ma ki coyo. Lok ma ki coyo omyero obed ki lok ma mako tekwaro (labole, nga ma obedo laco buk; anga ma onongo ngat ma onongo buk ni; ngo ma onongo tye i kin laco buk ki jo ma onongo buk ni; awene ma ki coyo kwede buk ni; pingo ki coyo buk ni), kacel ki lok ma mako coc. Ki woro i kom lok ma ki coyo ki "kit ma buk ni woto kwede", ket cwinyi i kom dul ki paragraf ma tero wa i dul ma cwinyi maro, ki ma lubo dul ma ki penyo ni.
3. Niang kit ma ki yubu kwede buk ni. Pol pa bukke me Baibul gipoko i dul madongo, ma twero bedo nyo pe rwatte ki dul mogo ma kipoko. Pol kare tye dul matino tino i dul acel acel madit. Ka ibedo ka kwano buk, ci itwero neno kit ma buk meno tye kwede, kit ma kipoko kwede ki kit ma kipoko kwede.

Ngeyo kit ma buk moni tye kwede i dul ma pat pat konyi me niang wi lok ma pire tek ki yub me buk meno. Ngeyo wi lok magi ki yubgi, ki kit ma laco buk odongo kwede, obedo tic ma pire tek pa lagony leb.

a. *Bukke ki twero poko ne i dul ma lubu jami mapol.* Dul mogo twero bedo ma jenge i kom lok, pwony, dano madongo, jami madongo ma otimme, loc pa luker, nino dwe, kabedo, ki mukene. Me labole, **Acakki 1-11** loko i kom jami ma otimme i wi lobo ducu, ento i kin dul magi tye iye dul ma kwako cwec, poto pa dano i bal ki ngolo kop pa Lubanga, pii aluka, ki cel me Babel; **12-50** loko i kom dano mo acel—Abraim ki likwayone—ento i kin dul meno tye dul ma kwako Abraim ki gicikke ma Lubanga omoko kwede, Icaka, Yakobo, ki Yucepu. Pol pa waraga pa Paulo oyabo ki lok ma mako pwony, ki gik ki lok ma mako tic (labole, **Rom 1-11** tye ma mako pwony; **12-16** tye ma tiyo; Jo **Galatia 1-4** tye ma mako pwony; **5-6** tye ma tiyo).

b. *Kit ma ki yubu kwede buk acel acel nyutu kit ma lacoc ocoyo kwede lok ma pire tek.* Pi meno, kabedo pa dul mo twero bedo gin ma pire tek. Itwero penyo (ka nen calo pe nen maber), "Pingo coc man tye kany, ento pe i kabedo mukene?" Labol adek nyutu gin ma pire tek ma kabedo me lok moni twero bedo kwede:

(1) Lok i kom Juda ki Tamar i **Acakki 38** nen calo pe tye kakare pien **Acakki 37-50**

loko i kom Yucepu. Ento, kit ma ki keto kwede lok ni i kare meno medo apokapoka ma tye i kin Juda ki likwayo ne ki Yucepu, ma ongweco ki tim me tarwang, i lok ma mako dako pa Potipar (**Acak 39:7-12**).

(2) Lok i kom kica pa Daudi bot Mepibocet i **2 Camuel 9** tye i kin **2 Camuel 6-10** ma nyutu loc pa Daudi i rwom ma malo me kit mabeco, lim, ki lweny. Gin ma Daudi otimo i kom Mepibocet nyuto ber meno. Rweny pa ker ni oyabe i **2 Camuel 11**. Rweny man nen i kit ma Daudi okwanyo kwede jami mapol ma en onongo bot Mepibocet (**2 Cam 16:1-4; 19:24-30**).

(3) Carolok pa latin awobi ma orwenyo (**Luka 15:11-32**) tye ki teko madwong i kom kama en tye iye, **Luka 15** otime i dul madit me buk ni (**Luka 9:51-19:28**) ma iye Yecu tye ka cito i Jerucalem. Tyen mapol Yecu orwatte ki Luparicayo. I **Luka 15:2** Luparicayo gu koko ni Yecu ogamo ki camo ki lubalo. Pi meno Yecu obolo carolok adek (romo murwenyo, cente murwenyo, ki latin awobi ma orwenyo), carolok magi ducu gigamo koko pa Luparicayo. Gin ducu giloko i kom kit ma Lubanga neno kwede jo ma gurwenyo. Carolok i kom latin awobi ma orwenyo-ni aye obedo agikkine. En loko i kom Luparicayo kikome. Omega madit i carolok me adek-ki cung pi Luparicayo. Yecu tye ka cuko cwiny gi me "jolo lubalo ma ki dwoko cen ki donyo i kwero ker" (Doriani 1996: 36), pe ki weko gi woko nongo jo mukene ki jolo gi ki bot Won.

4. *Moko tam pa lacoc ki lok ma mako buk ni.* Ma peya iketo cwinyi i kom paragraf nyo tyeng acel acel, omyero kong iniang kit ma paragraf meno rwatte kwede ki tyen lok ki wi lok me buk meno ducu kacel ki bute me buk meno. Wi myero opo ni: lok ma tye ka ngete nyuto tyen lok me lok ki tyeng magi. Tem tito wi lok me buk, bute, ki tyeng meno i lokki piri keni. *Lok ma ki loko maber kubbe ki lok ma ki ngeyo ki niang maber.* Bedo ki kero me tito wi lok meno ka maleng dok atir i leb ma meggi bikonyi me niang wi lok meno. Peko me tito wi lok ni nyutu ni pe ingeyo wi lok ni maber, ki nyutu ni myero ikwan, kwan, ki tam i kom buk, dul, onyo dul lok ni. I timo meno, lega, miyo lagam maber, ki jami mukene, twero bedo me kony adada. Jami mapol bikonyowa me neno ka maleng yub pa lacoc ki wi lok me buk, bute, nyo dul coc:

a. *Lok ma lacoc owaco ma mako tyen lok, onyo wi lok me, buk, dul, onyo dul coc.*

(1) Pol kare laco buk ni obi waco lok ma obi tito boti pingo en tye ka coyo lok ni. Lok ma kit meno twero bedo lok me cako lok i acakki me buk, twero bedo lok me agikki i agikki me buk, nyo twero bedo lok ma tye i dye buk. Me labole, i **Luka 1:1-4** Luka tittiwa gin mumiyo en ocoyo kwena maber-ri; **Juda 3** tito botwa tyen lok mumiyo Juda ocoyo waragane; **Jon 20:30-31** tito gin mumiyo Jon ocoyo kwena maber; ki **1 Tem 3:15** tito pingo Paulo onongo tye ka coyo waraga bot Temceo.

(2) I kare mogo lacoc bene obi miyo lok ma mako gin mo matidi ma tye i buk ni, onyo obi tito ngo ma ngat mukene onongo tye ka wacone. Me labole, i **Jon 2:21** Jon tito botwa ka maleng gin ma Yecu onongo tye ka wacone i kare ma en owaco ni, i **Jon 2:19**, "Wutur ot pa Lubana man woko, ci an abigerone odoco i nino adek." I **Mar 7:19** Marako owaco gin acel ma Yecu owaco i **Mar 7:14-19** ma onongo twero bedo ni ki rwenyo. I agiki me **Jon 4:9** Jon omedo lok ma ki keto i dul me tito bot lukwan ne (ma nen calo gubedo Lurok, ento pe Lujudaya [onyo onongo gubi niang labongo tito]) pingo

dako me Camaria openyo lapeny ma en otimo.

b. *Lok ma ki waco ma ki yubu ki, onyo ki coyo, ngo ma tye i buk, dul, onyo dul coc.* I kine mukene ngat ma ocoyo buk man pe twero tito gin mumiyo en ocoyo buk meno, nyo gonyo gin ma gin moni te lokke. Ento, buk ni twero miyo lok ma ki dong ki yubu, onyo ma nyutu gin ma ki waco con. I kare mogo lok mo twero tyeko tam acel ki loko i tam mukene. Pi meno, yeny tyeng ma pigi tego ma tito nyo tito wi lok pa lacoc-ci maber. La por, **Acak 1:1** waco ni, “*I acakki piny Lubanga ocweyo polo ki lobo.*” Lok meno nyutu ki nyutu lok ma mako cwec pa **Acakki 1-2. Langol 17:6 ki 21:25** gin ducu owaco, “*I kare meno onoyo pe tye kabaka i Icrael; dano acel acel otioyo gin ma nen atir.*” Lok magi nyutu rweny pa Icrael i nge to pa Yocwa. I kare pa lungol kop onongo pe tye kabaka me kom ento, ma pire tek loyo, onongo pe tye kabaka me cwiny. Pi meno, kadi bed ni rok onongo myero obed ki Rwot macalo lalocgi (nen **Langol 8:23**), pe owinyo dog Rwot. Pi adwogi ne, en obale woko ki i lweny i kom lukwor ma woko (**Lungol 1**) me lweny i kin dano (**Lungol 20-21**). **Yakobo 1** nyutu lok ma pire tek ma tye i buk ni. **Yak 1:26-27** tito macek gin ma dini me ada obedo, ma lacen kitito pire i bute mukene me buk man.

c. *Lok ma pire tek, wi lok, lok ki dul lok obi nyutu wi lok me buk, dul, ki dul lok.* Nen pi kit ma lacoc ni tye ka tamo kwede. Peny “man tye ka time nining?” Kadi bed ni pe ki waco gin mo ma ki waco, onyo lok ma ki waco maber, lok ma pire tek ki dul lok (ma pol kare ki twero dwoko cen) obi nyutu lok ma pire tek onyo lok ma nyutu lok pa lacoc.

5. Ber pa neno buk ma lok ni tye iye.

- In ineno kweni ma tye i buk ni ma calo gin acel, i dul ne ducu.
- Inongo niang matut i kom tyen lok pa lacoc me coc.
- In inongo wi lok madit me buk ni.
- I bedo ki ngec i kom kit ma ki yubu kwede buk.
- In iniang kit ma dul acel acel kubbe kwede ki lawote ki buk ducu.
- I tye ki tyen lok maber pi gonyo lok maber ki tic kwede maber. (Arthur 1994: 26)

6. Nong lok ma mako dul ma itye ka kwano ni. “Gin ma tek loyo pi latin kwan me pwonyo en aye kit me kwano paragraf acel acel ki coyo lok ma pire tek. Dano nen calo gi bedo ka tamo i kom jami ma ki ngeyo ki pe gi bino pi yamo. wamito lok ma mako lok kany, ki latin kwan onyero otem coyo lok ma romo abicel onyo aboro pi paragraf acel acel. Ka wakwano paragraf ni i yoo ma opong, lok ma ki coyo ma ki coyo ni pol kare nyutu lok ma okwongo i acaki me paragraf ni ma ka nyutu paragraf ni weny. Bal ma kit meno twero balo adwogi me kwan ni ducu.” (Osborne 1991: 23) Osborne poyo wiwa, kadi bed kumeno, ni “man obedo neno ma ki cako con ki ki bi yubu ne ka lok ma ki waco ni mite” (Ibid.: 24-25).

7. Ngeyo kit ma ki yubu kwede lok nyo dul lok pire tek calo ngeyo kit ma ki yubu kwede buk onyo dul lok. Pol kare konyo me goyo cal me lok nyo dul lok, onyo tic ki rangi me nyutu wat ma tye i kin dul lok nyo dul lok, wek inge ngo ma tye ka loko ngo. Meno konyo adada ka watye ka kwano coc pa Paulo, pien pol kare en tiyo ki nyig lok mabor dok te lokke tek adada. Labol adek nyutu man:

a. **Rom 5:12** nyutu agiki me tam (lok ni “*Pi meno*” nyutu ni). That verse also begins with the *nucu mukwongo me poro* (lok ni “*kit macalo bal odonyo pi dano acel-li*” nyuto ni Paulo biporo meno ki gin mukene, kun tiyo ki lok calo “*kit meno bene*” nyo “*kit meno bene*” [ma pol kare gi medo “*kit ma*”]). Ento, Paulo pe otimo porone cutcut, ento ocako tito adwogi me bal. En pe dwoko tam ne macon ki poro ne nio ka **5:18** (“*ki dong calo pi bal acel*”).

b. **Ep 2:11-22** cako lok ma Paulo oloko iye i kom gin ma Kricito otimo me kwanyo apokapoka ma tye i kin Lujudaya ki Lurok pi jo ma gitye i Kricito, ki cweyo “*dano manyen acel.*” **2:11-12** tito kit ma Lurok onongo gitye kwede con. Lok ni “*Ento kombedi,*” ma cakke i **2:13**, poko kit meno ki kit ma Lurok gitye kwede i kare-ni, macalo adwogi me remo pa Kricito. **2:14-22** ducu loko ki tito **2:13—2:14-18** tito ngo ma Kricito otimo; ki **2:19-22** tito ngo ma Kricito tye ka timone (**2:19** kwanyo, ma calo, kama **2:13** ogik iye).

c. **Ep 3:1-19** medo ki lok pa Paulo ma mako Lurok. **3:1** cako “*Pi tyen lok eni,*” ma loko i kom gin ma en obedo ka lok iye. Ki dong **3:2-13** tye ki lok mabor atika *poke woko*; Paulo pe dok ocako tam ma pire tek nio ka **3:14**.

D. Lok ma pire tek i buk kit ma tye kwede, dul, ki tyeng

1. Yoo ma pire tek me niang kit ma buk, dul, onyo dul lok moni woto kwede tye me nyutu buk, dul, onyo dul lok ni i kom karatac. Coyo lok kit ma tye kwede konyowa me “*neno*” kit ma ki yubu kwede buk, dul, onyo dul lok. Coyo lok konyo me niang tam wa ki niang maber kun diiyo wa me lweny ki buk, dul, onyo dul lok, me niang ngo ma lacoc tye ka waco ki kit ma dul ne kubbe kwede ki gin weny. Coyo

lok bene konyo me tito niango wa pien i coyo lok omyero wa ket i lok ma meg i tam ma pire tek ma tye i ginacoya me Baibul.

2. Baibul mapol tye ki wi lok ma ludi ro guketo iye. Lok mapol ma ki waco romo miyo tam i kom lok kit tye kwede i buk, dul, ki dul lok. Magi twero bedo me kony. Ento, ka itwero kwano Baibul ma kigonyo nyo ma kigonyo iye lok mapol, ci ibinongo ni Baibul mapat pat ki jo ma giloko i kom Baibul gineno dul ki bute matino tino ma tye i buk moni i yo mapat pat. Pe myero ilub gin ma ngat mukene owaco keken, ento myero ibed ka lweny ki jami magi piri keni.

3. Lok ma ki coyo twero bedo macek onyo ma opong. Gin ma pire tek tye me mako kit ma lacoc ni tye ka wot kwede. Cik ma pire tek me coyo lok tye:

a. *Tam ma pire tek ma tye i coc ni* yubu wi lok ma pire tek me yub ni.

b. *Poko jami ma ki coyo ni* tito, gonyo, mi labol, nyutu, onyo coyo jami mukene ma mako dul ma okato ni (nen Arthur 1994: 119-28).

E. Kwan i yoo me peny

Ka itye ka kwano dul lok mo ki jami ma orumo ne, ket cwinyi i kom lok ma ki coyo ki lok macon/tekwaro ma tye i dul lok ni. "Gwok jami ma mako gin mo kiken ma tye pi tyen lok mo keken ma mako cwinya" (Doriani 1996: 18; nen LAMED NGEK B: **Kwano Baibul ki lapeny pi tito kwena me Baibul**). Peny lapeny (ma twero kubbe ki lok ma ki coyo ki lok ma mako tekwaro/tekwaro ma tye i buk ni). Gin obi konyi me keto tam ni i kom niang ni:

1. Nga?—labol, Nga ma ocoyo ne? Anga ma obedo dano ma pire tek? Laco buk ni tye ka lok bot anga? En tye ka lok i kom anga?

2. Ngo?—labol, Man obedo dul ang? Ngo ma tye ka time kany? Yub ang ma pigi tego? Gin ang ma obedo wi lok ki pwoy ma pigi tego? Gin ang ma laco buk ni tye ka waco?

3. Awene?—labol, Awene ma ki coyo ne? Jami magi otimme awene? Bitimme awene?

4. Kama?—labol, Kan ma kitimo iye man? Ki waco lok man kwene? Awene ma bitimme iye?

5. Pingo?—labol, Pingo kicoyo lok man? Pingo ki waco gin mo? Pingo onongo ki keto kabedo madwong onyo manok pi yub man onyo pwoy man? Pingo dano omyero gutim jami i yo moni?

6. Nining?—Labol, Gin moni otimme nining? Lok ada man kinyuto nining? Dano omyero gutim gin mo nining?

F. Ket cwinyi i kom jami macon ki tekwaro

1. Lok me tekwaro ki tekwaro ma tye i dul lok mo twero konyo me niang dul lok meno. Lok matut pire tek ka lok ni pe twero cung labongo ne. Lok matut pe pire tek ka tye ki tic manok onyo pe i coc. Pe twero nen cut cut kit ma lok me tekwaro onyo tekwaro pire tek kwede me gonyo lok ma ki coyo.

2. Me labolle, i **Gal 2:11-13** Paulo owaco ni i Antiokia en okwero Petero i wange pi pe camo cam ki luye ma pe Lujudaya, ki ni kadi wa Barnaba bene onongo tye ki cwiny me bwola. Ki tungcel, pe tye gin mo ma pire tek ka ma lok meno otimme iye —lok meno onongo tye i kom pwoy ki tic pa Lukricitayo ma rom i kabedo ducu. Ki tung cing kany, lok ni nongo tek ka wa poyo ni luye ma Lujudaya gubino i Antiokia pi aunauna (**Tic pa Lukwena 11:19**). Medo i kom meno, kacokke ma i Jerucalem gucwalo Barnaba i Antiokia i kare ma guwinyo ni Lurok mapol gitye ka bino bot Rwot. Barnaba obedo ki yomcwiny ci otero Paulo kacel kwede wa i Antiokia. Gin aryo ducu gucuko cwiny dok gupwonyo jo manyen (Lurok) ma guye kunu (**Tic pa Lukwena 11:22-26**). Kicako lwongo lupwonnye ni "Lukricitayo" i Antiokia (**Tic pa Lukwena 11:26**). Lurok ma guye Yecu ma i Antiokia bene gucwalo mot me konyo Lujudaya ma guye Yecu ma gitye i Judaya ma onongo gitye ka deno can pi kec (**Tic pa Lukwena 11:27-30**). Pi meno, lok acel me tekwaro ma mako kabedo ma tim me bwola pa Petero ki Barnaba otimme iye-ni odoko gin ma pire tek. nyutu kit ma bedo me lewic ki cwero cwiny me kwero cam ki luye luwotwa ma gia ki i kabedo mapat twero bedo kwede.

G. Ket cwinyi i kom lok ma mako coc ma tye i dul ni

Jami ma ki coyo i dul lok moni pire tek pi tyen lok me dul lok ni. Gin ma lubo ni tiyo i kom neno ni i kom buk ni weny ki kwan ni i kom dul mo ma mako lok ma mako ne.

1. Tam ma pire tek. Nyig lok ki nyig lok ma pigi tego pigi tego me niang wi lok ma pigi tego ki lok ma tye i buk me baibul nyo tyeng mo. Ento, lok ma pire tek pire tek pien gi nyutu gin ma tye i te lok *tam* onyo lok. Omyero wagwokke me poko kin *tam* ki lok me Baibul *lok onyo cik* ma tito ne. Pi meno, ma ka "kwano lok" omyero wa tam i kom "kwano tyen lok." "Tyen lok moni twero bedo maber adada ki nyig lok mapatpat. Ka watimo "kwan me lok" ma rwate ki lubo lok acel i Baibul, ki wa twero gik ki keto romi ki dyegi kacel calo gin acel! Medo ikom meno, wa bi bedo ka rwenyo dul mogo ma lok acel-lu ki

loko iye, ento ki lok mukene ma ki tiyo kwede.” (Wolvaardt 2005: 62)

a. *Labol aryo nyutu kit ma pire tek kwede me ngeyo gin ma ki ngeyo, ento pi lok keken:*

(1) *Ka itye ka kwano lok ma mako bedo “ki nywale odoco,” lok ni ki nongo tyen adek keken: Jon 3:3, 7; ki 1 Pet 1:23.* Ento, lok ma mako dwoko ngat ma oye ni tye i kabedo mukene mapol, ento ki lok ma pat pat ma nyutu tam acel-lu. Pi meno, ngat ma ye ni ki lwongo ni “*cwec manyen*” (2 Kor 5:17; Gal 6:15), tye “*gicweyo i Kricito Yecu*” (Ep 2:10), tye “*ma Lubanga onywalo*” (1 Jon 2:29; 3:9; 4:7; 5:1), tye “*ribbe ki Kricito*” (Rom 6:5), ki mukene.

(2) *I yoo acel-li, Baibul tiyo ki nyig lok mapat pat me tito lok i kom “lim”—labol, “lonyo,” “lonyo,” “Mammon,” ki “lim.” 2 Korint 8-9* obedo lok pa Paulo mabor ki ma opong i kom miyo cente, ento i lok mabor ni en pe otiyo ki lok ni “cente.”

b. *poko kin gin moni ki lok ma tito ne miyo wa niang matut.* Pe tye lok mo ma twero miyo lok ma otum i kom lok ni; ento lok ducu kacel gikonyo. Me labolle, tam kong i kom lok me “larre.” Baibul tiyo ki lok mapol me tito gin ma yatariya pa Kricito otimo piwa; kacel gin ducu gi nyutu tam ni:

(1) “*Remo; romo, gityer*” obedo leb me gityer me Cik Macon. Gin nyutu ni onongo watimo bal, ento dong ki timo kica botwa.

(2) “*dwoko kuc; ki kelo cok*” obedo leb me bedo i kin dano. Gin ginyuto ni onongo wabedo pat ki Lubanga, ento kombeddi dong kidwokowa cen i wat macok kwede.

(3) “*Timo kica*” obedo leb me yub maleng (ma en aye, yoo ma kelo kuc). Man nyuto ni onongo wabedo i te akemo maleng pa Lubanga, ento kombeddi akemo meno dong otum woko.

(4) “*Lare; gin kok*” obedo leb ma ki loko i cuk. Ginyuto ni onongo wabedo opii, ento kombeddi dong kigonyowa woko.

(5) “*Tyen lok*” obedo leb ma ki loko i kot. Man nyuto ni onongo kingolo kop i wiwa, ento kombeddi dong kitimo kica dok kikwanowa ni wan jo ma kitgi atir.

(6) “*Loc; laro dano; konyo*” obedo leb me lweny. Gin nyutu ni onongo wabedo ka lweny ki lumone ma nekowa, ento dong ki larowa ki dong wa tye ka loyo lweny i Kricito.

2. *Nyig lok ma pire tek ki dul lok.* Lok ma pire tek ki dul lok ma pire tek me niang tyen lok me coc. Ka onongo kikwanyogi woko, ci tyen lok me pwoy meno bene onongo kibikwanyo woko. “Pire tek ni myero igwok nyig lok ki nyig lok ma pigi tego pien ginyuto kwena ma laco buk-ki mito kwena, gin ma en mito keto cwinye iye, ki kit ma en bicobo kwede yubbe” (Arthur 1994: 37). Nen gin ma tyeng nyo dul meno kikome waco i kom nyig lok nyo nyig lok ma pire tek. Me labol, **2 Temceo 1** oryeyo lok ma lubo man i kom nyig lok ma pire tek ni “Lubanga”:

a. Lubanga oketo Paulo odoko lakwena pi mitine (tyeng.1)	f. Lubanga pe miyo cwiny me lworo (tyeng.7)
b. Lubanga miyo kica, kica, ki kuc (tyeng.2)	g. Lubanga miyo cwiny me teko, mar, ki pwoy (tyeng.7)
c. Lubanga aye Won (tyeng.2)	h. Lubanga miyo teko pi deno can (tyeng.8)
d. Lubanga ki pwoy ki tiyo pire (tyeng.3)	i. Lubanga olarowa (tyeng.9)
e. Lubanga miyo mic (tyeng.6)	j. Lubanga olwongo wa (tyeng.10)

3. *Nwoyo lok, dul lok, ki tam.* Pol kare, ka kiloko lok mo, nyig lok mo, nyo tam mo, kidwoko cen me nyuto kit ma pire tek kwede. Pi meno, gin acel ma nyutu ni pire tek tye ni lok, dul lok, onyo tam mo ki dwoko cen.

a. *Nwoyo lok ma pire tek nyo dul lok twero timme i dul mo, dul mo, but buk mo, nyo buk mo ducu.* Me labole, i **1 Jon** the lok ni “mar,” “bal,” “bedo,” ki “ngeyo” ki dwoko ne i buk ni weny, ento “bedo kacel” ki dwoko ne i cural keken.

b. *Ngeyo lok ki dul lok ma ki dwoko cen pire tek me niang lok ma pire tek ma tye i dul nyo buk ni.* “Ka lok moni ki dwoko cen, ci bedo ka nen ka maleng ni lok meno cung pi lok mo. Ka ki dwoko lok meno kare ki kare, ci bedo ka nen ka maleng ni lok meno cung pi wi lok mo ma tye i buk meno.” (Arthur 1994: 37)

c. *Nwoyo lok i acaki ki agiki me lok medo rwom me lok.* Ka lacoc owaco gin mo i acaki ki agiki me dul lok (onyo dul, onyo buk), bedo calo keto “buk” i dul lok ni me nyutu kit ma lok ni pire tek kwede. Me labole, Paulo ocako **1 Temceo** kun ciko Temceo ni “*lweny lweny maber*” (**1 Tem 1:18**), ki tyeko buk ni ki lok acel-lu (**1 Tem 6:12**). Lok ma ki keto i kom lok ni medde ka laco buk ni bene oloko i kom lok ni i dye dul, dul, onyo buk. I **1 Tem 4:11-16** Paulo ocoyo jami apar ma pire tek ma kwako kit ma latela kanica myero opwoy kwede kwone ki ticce. “Pwoy”

kiloko iye i acakki (**1 Tem 4:11**), i dyere (**1 Tem 4:13**), ki dong i agikkine (**1 Tem 4:16**) me lok meno.

d. *Tam mogo ki twero dwoko ne me nyutu kit ma pire tek kwede, kadi bed ni pi ki lok ma rom.*

(1) Lok ma ki dwoko cen twero time i kin dul, cura, dul lok, onyo buk ducu. Ka wabedo ka neno man, ci niangowa matut i kom Baibul bimedde adada. Me labole, i **2 Temceo** lok me "deno can" dwogo cen, kadi bed ni lok ma pat pat tito ne--"nyor" (**1:16**); "can" (**2:3, 9**); ki "aunauna" (**3:11**).

(2) Dwoyo lok ma pire tek twero bedo ni pe nen ka maleng i kwano buk mukwongo. Me labole, i Tic pa Lukwena jami aryo keken aye ginwoyo tyen adek kulu: (1) Ginanyuta pa Petero i kom lee ma pe leng (**Tic pa Lukwena 10:16; 11:10**); ki (2) lok i kom loko cwiny pa Paulo (**Tic pa Lukwena 9:1-19; 22:1-13; 26:1-18**). Man nyutu tic ma pire tek ma jami eni tye ka tiimo pi kit ki dongo pa kanica.

e. *Jami aryo ma pire tek ma ki dwoko cen tye: (1) dul ma rwate; ki (2) Cik Macon lok ma ki waco i Cik Manyen.*

(1) Lok ma rwate obedo lok ma pat pat ma coyo gin acel, waco lok marom, onyo nyamo lok acel. Me labolle, **Mat 24:1-51, Marako 13**, ki dong **Luka 21:5-36** ducu gubedo lok ma rwate i kom gin acel-li—Pwony pa Yecu i kom Jeituni; **Luka 17:22-37** obedo lok mukene ma Yecu oloko i kom lok acel-li. I yoo acel-li, **Ep 6:5-8; Kol 3:22-25; 1 Tem 6:1-2; Tito 2:9-15**; ki **1 Pet 2:18-25** ducu giloko i kom tic ma opii myero gutim bot luditogi. Jami ma rwate omyero ki nen, pien lok acel acel twero miyo ngec ma pe tye i lok mukene ni.

(2) Cik Macon lok ma ki waco i Cik Manyen otime pol kare. Gin ma ki coyo i Cik Macon kikome omyero ki lok iye pi lok ma tye iye ki lok ma okato anged. Pol kare lok ma ki coyo i Cik Manyen twero bedo pat ki lok ma ki coyo i Cik Macon. Man twero time pien lucoc me Cik Manyen pol kare gi kwanyo lok ki i Septuagint (LXX) me Cik Macon, ma Onongo obedo gonyo leb Greek ki i leb Ibru macon.

4. kit ma ki coyo kwede ki jami mukene ma nyutu kit ma ki coyo kwede lok onyo lok.

a. *Pol kare gin ma ki waco mukwongo (me labole, i kin jami ma ki coyo) ki tiimo me keto teko.* Me labolle, i **Gal 5:22-23** "nyig ma nyak pi cwiny maleng" cakke ki "mar." Ada, nyig ma nyak pi cwiny maleng tye acel, pe tye mapol (ma te lokke ni, "nyig ma nyak pi cwiny maleng tye," pe "nyig ma nyak pi cwiny maleng tye"). Pi meno, nyig ma nyak pi cwiny maleng ducu woto kacel. Ngat moni twero neno jami ma ki nyutu i nyig yen ni calo jami ma nyutu "mar" (cp. **1 Korint 13**).

b. *Jami ma ki weko twero bedo ma pire tek.* Me labole, i **Ruth 1:14-18** Ruth otimo gin ma pire tek me bedo lagen bot Naomi, ki oweko lobo ne ki dano pi Naomi. I **Ruth 1:19-22** Naomi ki Ruth gudok cen ki i Moab i Beterekem. Mon ni gu koko "Man aye Naomi?" Ento Naomi ogamo ni, "Pe wulwonga ni Naomi [ma en aye, "ber"]; lwonga ni Mara [ma en aye, "kic"], pien Won Twer Ducu otimo gin marac twatwal i koma. Yam acito woko nono, ento Rwot odwoka nono." I lagamme, Naomi oweko Ruth woko. Arem cwinye ki cwer cwinye pi rwenyo cware ki awobene oweko en otamo i kome kekene. Gin gu balo wange me neno ni Rwot pe odwogo en "nono," ento ni Ruth tye kwede.

c. *Kit me coc aryo ma pol kare ki tiyo kwede me dwoko lok cen tye tic ki lok ma rom aroma ki ngolo kin lok.*

(1) Tic ki lok ma rom aroma tye ka jami aryo onyo mapol ki dwoko cen i kit ma ki nyutu kwede: A-B-A-B, onyo A-B-C-A-B-C. I 1 Kor 1:22-23 dwoko lok ni "Lujudaya" ki "Lurok" tye i kit ma rwate:

A—*Lujudaya* peny pi lanyut

B—*Jo Greek* yeny ryeko

ento wan watito pi Kricito ma giguro i kom yatariya,

A—bot *Lujudaya* gin ma twero balo dano

B—ki bot *Lurok* mingo

(2) Ngolo kin lok tye ka jami aryo ma ki dwoko cen i kit ma ki loko kwede, ma calo, i kit ma ki nyutu kwede: A-B-B'-A', onyo A-B-C-C'-B'-A'. Dul angwen mukwongo ma kiloko i komgi i **Kol 3:11** gitye i kit ma giloko kwede:

A—Pe tye jo *Greek*
 B—ki *Lujudaya*,
 B'—*ma ki liro*
 A'—ki *ma pe ki liro*

(3) Ngolo kin lok twero bedo ki gin ma pe ki keto kacel ma jami mukene ni ki keto iye;
gin ma tye i kin piny ni twero bedo gin ma ki keto iye cwiny. **Latit Lok 11:3-12:2**
 labole:

A—Pol ki kot
 B—Dero ki ceng
 C—Tam kong i kom nino me piny macol
 D—Gin ma bino keken aye yweyo
 E—Bed ki yomcwiny i kare me bulu ni
 F—Ento nge ni, Lubanga bikelo in i ngolo kop
 E'—Bed ki yomcwiny i kare me bulu ni
 D'—Bulu ducu obedo yweyo
 C'—Wutam i kom Lubanga ma peya nino me ngolo kop oromo
 B'—Ceng ki dero
 A'—Pol ki kot

(4) Kit ma kit meno pe gik i kom dwoko lok nyo dul lok i tyeng manok keken, ento
twero bedo ki dwoko cen tam ma kwako buk ducu (nen Woolvaardt 2005: 222 [jami ma
 otimme i kwo pa Samson i **Langol 14-16** nen calo ki yubu gi i yoo acel], 258-62 [buk
 pa **Amoc** ducu ki dul matino tino ki dul me buk meno nen calo ki yubu gi maber]).
 (5) Tic ki lok ma rom aroma ki ngolo kin lok twero tic pi tic mapol: (A) gi yubu rwom
 ki ber; (B) gikonyowa me keto tamwa i kom wi lok; (C) gikonyo wa me niang tyen lok
 ne; (D) gin giketo cwinywa i kom lok meno dok gikonyowa me lubo wi lok meno
 labongo ayella; (E) gikonyo wa me neno rwate manyen onyo apoka poka i kin jami.

H. Ket cwinyi i kom lok ma mako coc

Exegesis obedo me poko kit ma lok acel kubbe kwede ki lok mukene. Lok ma pire tek ma nyutu yoo me
 niang maber lok ma ki coyo ni tye iye jami ma lubo man:

1. Nyig lok ma kubbe (lok ma gikubbe). "Lok ma tino" ma kubbe ki dul lok, onyo kubbe ki dul lok ki
 dul lok i kin gii, gubedo gin ma pire tek i tam pa lacoc. Nyig lok ma kubbe gimoko ka ma lok moni, dul
 lok moni, nyo tyeng moni tye iye. Kit ma ki rwate kwede nyutu botwa kit ma lok, lok, ki tam gi rwate
 kwede kacel. Lacoc ni twero bedo ka ribo jami aryo onyo makato (labole, **1 Tem 3:1-7** nyutu jami ma
 miite me bedo latela i kanica; kadi bed ni lok ni "ki" pe kitiyo kwede nio wa i **3:7** me kubbe ki jami ma
 pat pat, *lok ma tye iye ki lok ma ki coyo keken nyutu* ni ladit tic myero obed ki jami ducu ma mite, ento
 pe jami mogo keken). En twero bedo ka poko jami (i **1 Tem 3:3** "*bedo ki miti i kom kongo vino onyo*
bedo ki miti me lweny") ki poro ki bedo "*mwol, ma pe laro lok*"). En twero bedo ka poro jami (i **1 Tem**
3:4-5 bedo lanen wi kacokke kiporo ki doro jo me ode; iye **1 Tem 4:1-2** Paulo oporo tim me bwola ma
 bino pi gamo pwony goba ki bedo ki nyonyo ma lyel). En twero bedo *miyo tyen lok onyo yub* pi, onyo
adwogi me, gin mo (i **1 Tem 3:6** Paulo owaco tyen lok mumiyo ngat manyen ma olokke pe myero kiket
 en calo lanen wi tic, ki adwogi ma twero timme ka meno kitimo). I yoo eni ducu laco buk ni moko ki
 nyutu tyen lok me coc ni. Lok ma pire tek ma kubbe tye iye jami ma lubo ni:

- a. *Lok ma nyutu rwate onyo mede anyim*—labole, ki; bene; medo i kom; ci.
- b. *Lok ma nyutu apoka poka*—labole, ento; ma kadi; mukene mapol; kadi kono bed ku meno;
 pwodi; ma kadi; ci; ento.
- c. *Lok ma nyutu poro*—labole, bene; bene; kit ma; kit ma; kit meno bene; kumeno bene; ki; calo.
- d. *Lok ma nyutu rwate*—labole, ma calo . . . kit meno bene; pi . . . kit ma; ma dong . . . kit ma.
- e. *Lok ma nyutu tyen lok onyo yub*—labole, pien; pi; pi tyen lok eni; pi tyen lok man; ma naka;
 ni; wek; wek; bot; wek.
- f. *Lok ma nyutu adwogi*—labole, dong; pi meno; macalo adwogi ne; pi mano; ci.
- g. *Lok ma nyutu kit ma jami tye kwede*—labole, ka; ka . . . ci.
- h. *Jami ma kubbe ki kare onyo cawa*—labole, kombedi; naka; awene; ma pwod; iyunge; kun
 nongo; ma naka; ci.
- i. *Jami ma kubbe ki kabedo onyo kabedo*—labole, kan ma; kunu.
- j. *Nying lok ma lubo*—labole, yoo (bot; ki; bot; cen ki); kama tye iye (i; ite; iwi; ma cegi ki; iyi;
 iye; ikin; kacel ki; iyi; woko ki; kit ma; ki); tic, cawa, ki mukene (ma pwod; pien; ma mako;

kare ducu; pi tyen lok me; iyunge; pi; ma kwako; pi; ikum; malube ki; ikare me).

2. Lok mukene ma mako coc. Lapeny mapol ma twero gonyo lok obi bedo maleng ka waketo cwinywa i kom ngo ma laco buk ni tye ka waco, ki kit ma en tye ka waco kwede. Man ki moko ki kit ma lacoc ni tiyo kwede. Jami ma pire tek me tamo iye tye:

a. kit lok ma ki waco ni. Lok twero bedo: (1) lok ("lok ma ki waco"—ma en aye, "Gitiyo matek."); (2) lapeny ("lok ma ki penyo"—ma calo, "Gi tiyo matek?"); (3) cik ("lok ma pire tek"—ma calo, "Tii matek."); onyo (4) lok me koko ("lok me koko"—ma calo, "Kit ma gi tiyo matek kwede!").

b. kit ma ki coyo kwede lok. Lok ma ki coyo tye ki: (1) lok ma ki loko iye (pol kare dano onyo gin mo ma tye ka timo gin mo ki jami weny ma loko lok ma ki loko iye); ki (2) lok ma ki waco (gin ma ki tiyo kwede ki gin mo kiken ma ki doro onyo loko gin ma ki tiyo kwede [ma en aye, "gin ma medo" gin ma ki tiyo kwede]). Pi meno, i lok ni "Jon kwano buk," "Jon" obedo lok ma ki loko iye ki "kwano buk" obedo lok ma ki waco ni ("kwano" obedo lok ma ki tiyo kwede ki "buk" [gin ma ki nyutu] obedo gin ma rwate ki lok ma ki tiyo kwede).

(1) Pol pa lok ma ki coyo ni tek loyo "John kwano buk"; gitwero bedo ki dul ma kato acel. Lok ma pire tek ni tye i kin lok ni; en tye ki tam ma pire tek, ki pol kare tye ki wi lok, tic, ki gin ma ki tiyo kwede. Lok ma pigi tek malubu medo ki lok ma ki tiyo kwede (pol kare i kit ma ki lwongo ni participle), ki lok lok ma pire tek. Nyig lok ma kiketo piny twero nyuto jami calo tyen lok, poro, kabedo, cawa, tyen lok, adwogi, tito, nyo agikkine. Nying lok ma ki keto piny pol kare ki nyutu ki lok ma calo: ka, pien, kadi bed ni, anga, mene, awene, kwene, pingo, ki kit ma.

(2) Lok onyo dul lok bene ki twero loko ne ki lok onyo dul lok (lok obedo wel lok ma rwate ento pe tye ki lok ma ki tiyo kwede). Me labolle, nying ki twero loko gi ki nying ma nyutu gin moni ("awobi mabor"—"awobi" obedo nying; "bor" obedo nying), ki tic ki twero loko ki lok ma nyutu adwogi ("leg labongo juku"—"leg" obedo lok; "labongo juku" obedo lok ma nyutu adwogi). loko dul lok, dul lok, ki lok ducu medo jami ma nyutu ngo ma tye ka time, ki gin ma tye ka time i lok ni.

c. Lok ma tye i kin lok. Nyig lok ma pire tek ma gi yubu lok ma ki coyo tye i nyim ki lok ma rwate (nen malo), nying, nying, lanyut, tic, ki adwogi. Jami mogo ma pire tek ma ombero ki tam iye ma mako lok tye:

(1) Lok ma mako nying—acel onyo mapol (**Gal 3:16** loko i kom lok ni "nyig" tye acel, ento pe mapol).

(2) Lok ma leyo kaka lok mako nying—labolle, man; magi; nga; pa nga; mene; ni; AN; in; wan; en; en; wan; gi; mere; meg wa; ma meri; meg gi. Nying ma ki keto me nyutu gi, onyo alokaloka i kin nying ma pat pat, twero bedo gin ma pire tek. ma calo, i **Luka 15:30** (carolok pa latin ma murwenyo) omego madit pe lwongo latin ma orwenyo "omera," ento "wodi man"; ma nyutu kit ma tam ne tye kwede, ki medo rwom me lok ki agiki me carolok ni. **I Ep 2:11** Kit ma Paulo otiyo kwede ki lok ni "wu" nyuto Lurok, ento kit ma en otiyo kwede ki "wa" i **2:14** ki "wan" i **2:18** nyuto ni Lurok dong gitye rom ki Lujudaya ma giye Kricito.

(3) Lok ma mako tic—kare (kare mukato; kare ni; anyim); ma tiyo onyo ma pe tiyo. Pol kare lok ma pe nen nyutu "gin ma pe nen," ma en aye, ni Lubanga aye tye ka miyo gin moni time. Nen, labole, **Kol 3:1**—"Ka don gicerowu woko kacel ki Kricito" (en aye Lubanga ma tingo wa; pe wa tingo komwa malo).

3. Dul me lok angwen (Wolvaardt 2005: 67-74).

a. Ka waneno leb ki i rwom me tyen lok (ma en aye, rwom me "lok"), lok weny nyutu acel i kin jami ma lubo ni, malube ki kama tye iye:

(1) Jami. Dul man nyutu jami weny (dano; aguragura; kettle), medo ki jami ma pe nen (malaika; cwiny), ki jami ma ki tamo (twol).

(2) Jami ma otimme. Dul man tye iye jami weny ma kitimo, jami ma time, jami ma time (camo; woro), medo ki wot weny, ma miite ki ma pe miite (ngwec; poto), ki jami ma time i tam (tamo; winyo).

(3) Wat. Dul man tye ki lok ma nyutu wat ma tye i kin lok ma pat pat. Wat ki nyutu ki lok ma ki keto i nyim nyo lok ma rwate (i; i; ingee), onyo tic ki lok ma nyutu ngat moni (—gwok pa awobi) onyo tic ki lok ma nyutu gin ma ki lwongo ni (gwok pa awobi)).

(4) Kit ma en tye kwede. Dul man miyo kit, wel, ki rwom pa jami, jami ma otimme; wat, ki jami mukene (me labolle, ryangi, ber, mapol—ma nyutu jami onyo wat; oyoto,

pol kare, tyen aryo— ma nyutu jami ma otimme; bene, twatwal—ma nyutu kit mukene).

b. *Lok acel onyo kit lok acel (ma calo, nying, tic, ki jami mukene) twero bedo i dul lok ma pat pat malube ki kama ki tiyo kwede* (ma calo, "meja" twero tic calo gin ma otimme—"En omoko tam me keto lok ni i wi meja"; gin ma nyutu ni—"wi got ni tye ma rwate ki meja"; onyo gin mo—"Latin awobi ni oyabo meja ni").

c. *Pe tye 1:1 ma rwate i kin nying ki jami, tic ki jami ma otimme, ki nying ki adwogi ki kit ma tye kwede*. Me labole, i **Ibru 13:1** "*mar me omego*" (leb Greek = *philadelphia*) obedo nying ("*Wek mar me omego omedde*"—RSV; "*Wuwek mar pi utmego omedde*"—NASB), ma tye ka nyutu kit ma rwate pa jo muye i kin gii, onyo gin mo ma otimme ("*Wumedde ki maro luwotwu macalo omego*"—NIV).⁶

VI. Tyen lok me lok ki lok i kit me cal

A. Gony lok ma lubu kare gi ki kama gi tye iye

1. Lok ma tye iye moko tyen lok me lok. Cung kene lok acel acel pe twero cung pi gin mo keken mapat ki gin keken. Ento, "ma calo cik, lok nyutu tyen lok acel ki acel keken i lok ma ki tiyo kwede" (Wolvaardt 2005: 63). Malubbu meno, *gin ma pire tek me tyen lok pe obedo lok*, ento lok ki dul ma miyo lok meno tyen lok ki tyen lok. Pi meno, "omyero ibed ka penyo lapeny ni: lok man tere ngo i lok man?" (Ibid.) Me labole, **Rom 8:39** ki **1 Jon 5:3** ducu giketo lok man ni "*mar pa Lubanga*." Kadi bed kit meno, tyeng murumo ka ngete nyuto botwa ni lok me acel-li loko i kom mar ma Lubanga tye kwede piwa, ento lok me aryo-ni loko i kom marwa pi Lubanga.

a. *Ka itamo ni nyig lok acel tyen lokke tye acel kare ducu ka kitiyo kwede i Baibul, labongo paro pi ka ma kicoyo iye, twero kelo bal madit*. Man tye ada pien lok mapol tye ki "kit ma ki ngeyo kwede" (ma en aye, tyen lok ma pat pat). Nyig lok acel-li kitwero tic kwede i yo mapol kadi wa laco Baibul acel-li. labole, i **Tic pa Lukwena 27:20** "larre" loko i kom bedo larre ki i to me kom; **Tito 3:5** lok acel-li loko i kom larre i yo me cwiny. I **1 Tem 5:17** "woro" nyuto cul, ento i **1 Tem 6:1** nyuto woro.

b. *I yoo acel-lu, nyig lok mapat pat twero bedo ki tyen lok acel nyo ma rom*. I **Mat 20:21** ki **Mar 10:37** nyig lok ni "ker" ki "deyo" gitye ki tyen lok acel. I **Mat 12:28** ki **Luka 11:20** "Cwiny pa Lubanga" rom aroma ki "cing pa Lubanga" (gin aryo ducu giloko i kom Cwiny Maleng). Magi bene obedo labol ma nyuto kit ma lok ma rwatte-ni twero kelo kwede lero mukene i kom gin moni.

c. *Coc maber, twatwale ma ki keto i leb Greek ki Ibru macon, obi nyutu kama ki kit ma ki tiyo kwede ki lok i Baibul*. Buk me gonyo lok maber me Baibul onyo lok ma mako jami ma ki coyo bene obi nyamo kit ma ki tiyo kwede ki lok ma pat pat.

2. Lok twero bedo ki tyen lok acel keken onyo tyen lok i kabedo ma en nen iye. Kadi bed ni lok mapol twero bedo ki tyen lok ma pat pat, ki ki tiyo kwede i yoo ma pat pat i dul me Baibul ma pat pat, me temo keto tyen lok me lok acel i tic mo keken twero kelo peko madit atika. Pi meno, i **Tic pa Lukwena 27:20**, lok ma ki coyo ni nyutu ni kwo ki i kom yamo magwar i nam obedo lok ma ki waco ni, ki miyo tyen lok me, lok ni "laro." Kadi bed ni lok acel-lu pol kare nyutu larre me cwiny, me waco ni "laro" nyutu tyen lok aryo ni ducu **Tic pa Lukwena 27:20** onongo twero waco ni lutic me yeya ma lukamfiri onongo gitye ka nywako i tam me dini i kare ma gitye ka lweny ki yamo magwar, dok bene ni Paulo onongo tye ki akalakala i kom wat ma en tye kwede ki Kricito ma laro kwone.

3. *Bed ma ii ngeyo kit ma lok moni oa ki kwede*. Lok loko te lokke ka kare woto ki kato. Kwano kit ma lok moni odongo kwede i kare mukato anged ki lwongo ni "etymology." Lok me Baibul myero kigony ma lubbe ki kit ma kitiyo kwede *i kare ma ki coyo gi*. Lok me tekwaro pa lok mo pe tye ka lacoc otiyo ki lok mo i coc mo. Neno buk me gonyo lok manyen, ma pe ki leb Ibru, ma pe ki leb Greek, pe twero bedo me kony twatwal me niang te lok me Baibul. Kwano kit ma lok moni oa ki iye twero bedo me kony ka ngat moni tye ki jami ma mitte, ento ngat moni myero ogwokke adada. "Te lokke" pa lok moni twero bedo ni pe kubbe ki gin ma lok meno onongo tye ka wacone i kare ma luco Baibul gutiyo kwede. Adaa, pol pa lucoc pe gi ngeyo kit ma lok moni oa ki kwede.

⁶ Nen ni NIV oloko "mar" ki i nying me doko lok ma ki tiyo kwede, ki omedo "ngat acel acel," malube ki lok ma ki waco, ento pi leb, ki kit ma ki yero me neno "mar" calo gin ma otimme, ento pi gin ma ki nyutu. Lok man pe tye marac. Ki lok ada, ka watye ka gonyo te lok moni, loko kit me lok wek orwate ki te lokke ma te lokke tye iye twero konyowa me neno te lokke maber. Ento, labol man nyutu kit me loko leb ma ki lwongo ni "kit me lok ma loke kit meno", ma kiloko iye malo ni i dul I.I.C.

4. Pe itam ni tyen lok me lok ma ki rubu ni cung i kom nucu ne aryo. Lok ma ki rubu kacel obedo lok ma ki yubu ki nyig lok aryo ma pat pat. Lok ma kit meno te lokke pe rwate ki dul ne (me labolle, "butterfly" pe ki lok mo ki "butter" onyo "fly") (Carson 1984: 28).⁷ Gin ma nyutu ni gin moni tye gin ma tye ka time ki kit ma *lacoc moni* tiyo kwede ki lok. Labol ma pol pa lok ma ki rubu ni fallacy tye lok me leb Greek ma pi "kanica"—*ekklesia*: "Lok me leb Greek ni ekklesia (kanica) ki gonyo ni 'ek' + 'klesia'; 'woko' + 'kilwongo'. Malube ki lok man kanica obedo dano ma Lubanga olwongo gi. Lok man ma ki waco pi ekklesia pe ki cwako ki tyen lok me lok man i gicikke manyen, onyo ki tic kwede macon ki bene ki twero gonyo ne maber ni 'dul pa Lukricitayo, ma nyutu ni gi bedo kacel.'" (Wolvaardt 2005: 65)

B. Gony lok ma lubu kit ma gi loko kwede onyo lok me lapor

1. Dano ducu gi loko ki coc kun gitiyo ki leb ma ki ngeyo. Lok ma ki lwongo ni lapor ma pe rwate obedo lok ma ki ngeyo i tekwaro mo ma tere ne pe ki twero ngeyo ki i lok ma ki coyo ne—ma calo i leb pa jo America ma ki lwongo ni "otoo woko," "ka ruu piny," ki "koko pa lee" pi "too." Tekwaro ma pat pat tye ki leb gi mapatpat. Jo ma gucoyo Baibul pol kare gitiyo ki leb ma kilwongo ni lapor ma pe rwate. Me labolle, "lakwaro" (**Acak 22:17**) obedo leb ma te lokke ni "likwayo"; "Cik ki lunebi ." (nen **Mat 5:17; 7:12; 22:40; Tic pa Lukwena 24:14**) loko i kom ginacoya me Cik Macon (gin aryo ni "lakwaro" ki "cik ki lunebi" gubedo labol me metonymy [nen piny kany]).
2. Dano ducu, labongo paro pi tekwaro onyo leb, gi loko ki coc kun gitiyo ki lok me lapor. Lok ma ki loko calo i kom cal ma ki poro ki lok ma ki waco ma aa ki i leb ma ki loko maber. Lok me lapor ki nyutu pol kare ki tiyo kwede me nyutu gin ma pire tek, nyutu lok manyen, onyo kelo alokaloka i cwiny. Gin giketo wat i kin jami ma twero bedo ni onongo kikano botwa. Lok me lapor ma gitiyo kwede ki waco i yoo me lapor weko wa tamo i kom jami ma gi tito, miyo waneno lobo ki wang manyen, ki tero wa me tamo lok ada ki tic ki jami ma ki waco ni i yoo ma kono onongo pe wa twero timo.
3. Baibul tiyo ki diro me coc magi ducu. Kit coc ma kit meno omyer ki yeny ki ki pwoyo. Bal obi time ka lok ma ki waco onyo lok ma ki loko ni ki gonyo ni "ki lok adaa" i tyen lok me "kom." Adaa, yoo ma "lok adaa" me gonyo lok ma ki poro en me gonyo ne "ki lok ma ki poro"; yoo ma "lok adaa" me gonyo lok ma ki waco ma okato kare ni tye me gonyo ne "ki lok ma okato kare ni".
4. I kin jami ma pire tek ma pe kitiyo kwede ki leb ki lok me lapor ki nyutu ma weko gin moni tere tye jami ma lubo ni:⁸

a. *leb ma rwate.* Baibul i kare mukene tiyo ki namba kit ma dano tiyo kwede, ma ka kit ma ludiyo cura, ludiyo me cura, nyo ludiyo me cayan gitwero tic kwede. Yo aryo ma Baibul timo kwede man aye ma lubo man:

(1) Leb ma mako jami ma time. Leb ma ki lwongo ni Phenomenological tye ka tito jami kit ma nen kwede ki wang, kadi bed ni lok ada onyo lok me cayan twero bedo pat. Me labolle, lok i kom kato pa ceng (**Mar 16:2**) nyo poto pa ceng (**Acak 15:12**) obedo kit ma jami nen kwede ki wang, kadi bed ni "poto" ki "poto" ma nen-ni bino pi wirre pa lobo. I yoo acel-li, **Jab 104:5**, ma loko i kom kit ma lobo dong ocung kwede "*i kom gutine, wek pe oyenne*" obedo leb ma mako jami ma time.

(2) Namba ma guro. Lucoc me Baibul gitiyo ki wel ma kibyeke ki namba ma orumo kare ki kare. Me labolle, wel jo Irael ma kikwano i **Wel 1:20-46** kidwoko piny nio wa i 50. **Mat 14:21** nyutu ni "5000" ma gucamo obedo wel ma kibyeke. Twero bedo ni onongo tye coo 4000 kikome ma ki miyo gi cam i **Mat 15:32-38**, ento neno ma malo i kom Ginacoya pe mito ni kitim meno —wel meno twero bedo ni tye cok ki.

b. *Lok me poro, nyutu, ki loko.* Pol kare lucoc me Baibul gi poro gin acel ki gin mukene; onyo obi nyutu gin mo calo gin mukene; onyo obi tito gin mo kun loko lok ma aa ki i gin mukene. Dok, man aye kit ma dano gi loko kwede i kwo me nino ducu. Lok ma pire tek ma kit man tye:

(1) Lok me lapor.

(A) *Lok me lapor obedo poro jami aryo ma pat pat onyo tam kun kitiyo ki lok*

⁷ Buk pa D. A. Carson, *Exegetical Fallacies* (Grand Rapids: Baker, 1984; 2nd ed., Grand Rapids: BakerAcademic, 1996) medo ki kwan lok ma pol kare ki ngeyo, rwom me coc, lok ma rwate, jami ma ki tamo con, ki jami macon ma pi adaa. Obedo buk ma tidi, ki ber me kwano pi jo ducu ma mito gengo gonyo ki tic ki ginacoya i yoo ma pi opore.

⁸ Lok mabor ki ma opong loyo i kom lok me carolok i Baibul tye E. W. Bullinger's *Lapor ma Kitiyo kwede i Baibul* (Grand Rapids: Baker, 1968 [reprint]). Buk ni tye ki pot karatac ma oo 1000. Gin ma pire tek bene tye ni tye ma cok *Buk me gonyo lok i kom lanyut me Baibul* pa Owen, Grist, ki Dowling (London: Grace, 1992), ma nyutu pol pa jami ma ki poro ki i Baibul ma ki poro, nyutu, ki loko (lapor, lapor, nyutu ngat moni, tic ki nying lok moni me nyutu gin mukene, tic ki but lok onyo jami me cung pi kome ducu, lanyut, ki kite).

me poro calo: "ma calo," "ma calo," onyo lok aryo ni "ma calo . . . kit meno." Labole, **Jab 42:1** ("Kit macalo til yenyo kwede kulu ma piine tye ka mol, an bene atye ka yenyo ki i cwinya kit meno, ayenyo in ai Lubanga"); **Yabo 1:14-15** ("Yer wiye onono tar calo yer romo matar, calo pee; ki wange Onongo tye calo mac ma lyel; ki tyene onono tye calo mola ma lyel, ma lyel i keno mac, ki dwane obedo calo dwan pii ma mol"); **Acak 22:17** ("Abimiyo likwayi nya mapol ma rom ki lakalatwe me polo, ki macalo kweyo ma i dog nam"). Nen ni labol me nyayo wel ma tye i **Acak 22:17** pe obedo labol keken, ento bene obedo labol me lok mapol, pien twero bedo ni tye lakalatwe ma romo bilion miya mapol nyo trillion mapol ki lum ma tye i kweyo).

(B) *Lapor obedo poro jami aryo labongo tic ki nyig lok me poro calo "calo"* nyo "calo." nen labole, **Jab 18:2** ma tye ki lok me poro Lubanga abiro—"got, cel matek, lalar, ka gwokke, kwot, tung, ki larre"; **Jon 15:5** tye ki lapor aryo—me acel oporo Yecu ki olok; me aryo poro dano ma tye ka winye ki jang gang kal.

(C) *Ka itye ka nyamo lok ma ki poro ki lok ma ki poro, ber me poyo ni gin acel acel tye ki jami adek:* (1) wi lok (ma en aye, kom ngat moni kikome, gin mo, onyo gin ma otimme ma kitye ka lok iye); (2) lanyut (ma en aye, gin ma ki poro kwede lok ni); ki (3) gin ma rwate (jami ma nyutu gin ma wi lok ki labol tye kwede ma rom). "Niang matir i kom gin mo keken ma kiporo nyo ma kiporo-ni jenge i kom niang maber ka ma lok meno ki cal ma kinyuto-ni rom aroma. *gin acel ma pire tek me tyen lok gi.*" (Wolvaardt 2005: 138) Pi meno, i "*Benjamin obedo ler mager*" (**Acak 49:27**): Benjamin aye lok ma pire tek; ler ma ki lwongo ni dano mager en aye labol; ki bedo ngat ma jemo ki balo jami obedo gin ma rom.

(2) Lok me poro jami ma pe dano ki dano.

(A) *Poro jami ma pe dano ki dano (ma ki ngeyo bene ni poro jami ma pe dano ki dano) obedo kit me poro jami ma pe obedo dano (Lubanga, lee, gin mo, tam mo onyo gin mo ma pe nen) ki tito calo ngat moni onyo tye ki kit ma en tye kwede.* Me labole, kiloko i kom Lubanga ni tye ki cinge (**Ic 49:16**) ki wang (**Kab 1:13**); ki waco ki kulu ni "gupot cing gi" (**Jab 98:8**); godi "wiinyo" ki godi "wiinyo" (**Mika 6:1-2**); "*Ryeko kok i gudu, en tingo dwane malo i dye lwak*" (**Car 1:20**); "Lonyo" (ma en aye, lonyo) ki nyutu calo lubanga i **Mat 6:24** ki **Luka 16:13**.

(B) *Ma rwate ki poro jami dano ki dano tye poro jami ma dano ki dano, ma obedo kit me lapor ma ki waco ni Lubanga tye ki kit pa ler.* Nen labole, **Jab 17:8** ("kana i te tipu me bwome").

(3) Lok me poro gin moni ki nying mukene ma pe nyinge kikome. Poro gin moni ki nying mukene ma pe nyinge kikome obedo lanyut me loko ka lok acel onyo lok mo ki loko ki mukene ma rwate kwede, ma calo i tic ki Washington pi *Miri me United States*, onyo pala lucwan pi *teko pa mony*. Labole, **Ic 22:22**—"layab me ot pa Daudi" nyutu lok ma mako twero onyo loc i kom ot kabaka; **Amoc 7:9**—"Icaka kitiyo kwede pi jo Icael; **Mar 1:5**—"dano ducu ma i lobo Judaya onongo gicito bote" loko "lobo" pi dano ma i lobo meno (nen ni lok ni "lobo ducu" bene obedo labol me lok mapol [nen piny kany]).

(4) Lok me lapor ma but gin moni kitiyo kwede me nyutu kome ducu. Lok me lapor ma but gin moni kitiyo kwede me nyutu kome ducu obedo lok me lapor ma rom ki lok me loko gin mo ma tye bute keken kun kitiyo kwede pi nyutu kome ducu (ma calo cing pi lakwang), ducu pi dul acel (macalo cik pi lagwok cik), gin ma pire tek pi kome ducu (ma calo ngol ngut pi lanek alipu), gin ma rwate pi gin ma ki ngeyo (macalo lakwo pi lakwal jami ki japa pa dano), onyo jami ma ki tiyo kwede me yubu gin mo (ma calo nyonyo pi pala). Labole, **Tic pa Lukwena 5:9**—"tyen jo ma guyiko cwari [ma en aye, "coo" (dul pi kome ducu) tye i doggola"; **2 Cam 17:24**—"Abcalom onolo loka Jordan kacel ki jo Icael ducu [ma en aye, "coo mapol," pien Daudi onongo tye ki lulub kore, bene (kome ducu pi dul)] kwede" (meno bene obedo labol me lok me lapor ma poro jami ma okato kakare woko); **Lungol 12:7**—Kiyiko Jeputa "i boma madongo [mapol pi acel acel] me Gilead."

(5) Lapor ma nyutu tic ki dul kom gin moni me nyutu kome ducu. Lapor ma nyutu tic ki dul kom gin moni me nyutu kome ducu. Labole, **Jab 139:2**—“*In ijeyo ka abedo piny ki ka aa malo*” (ma en aye, “In ingeyo gin mo keken ma atimo”); **Ic 45:6**—“*wek dano guje cakke ki tuj wokcej nio wa tuj potoccej*” (ma en aye, “Wek dano gunge nino ducu” nyo “kare ducu”).

(6) Lanyut, Lanyut tye ka gin mo ma nen onyo gin mo ma kitimo ki keto i kabedo ne ki nyutu lok adaa me cwiny; ni lok ada twero bedo i kare mukato, i kare ni, onyo i anyim. Labole, **Ic 42:6**—Lubanga ocimo Laticce “*macalo dero bot lobo ducu*” (ma en aye, macalo labole, macalo lacungu pa Lubanga; nen bene ni “calo lero” obedo lapor); **Yabo 20:1-3**—Lamalaika mo onongo tye ki “*layab me bur ma tere pe gik ki nyor madit i ciye*,” ma en otweo kwede Catan ki obolo en i bur ma pe gik ki umu ne ki oketo cinge i kome (man ducu obedo lanyut me tic pa Catan ma ki gengo; pe twero bedo jami me kom “me ada”, pien Catan obedo gin me cwiny, pe me kom; nen, kadi bed kumeno, ni jami me ada, me kom bene twero bedo ki tyen lok me lanyut— labole, komker nyutu twero).

(A) *Lunebi pol kare gitiyo ki jami ma nen nyo tic me nyuto lok ada mogo.*

Labole, **Koc 1:2; 3:1** (Koccea omako dako ma lakwele me bedo dako me nyutu ni jo Israel pe gubedo lugen bot Lubanga, ki mar pa Lubanga ma pe gik i komgi kadi bed ni gukwero winyo lokke); **Tic pa Lukwena 21:11** (Agabus otweyo tyene ki cinge ki pyer pa Paulo me nyuto kit ma kibimako kwede Paulo macalo mabuc).

(B) *Gin acel twero nyutu jami mapol.* Me labole, twol cung pi to pa Kricito i kom yatariya ma en tingo iye bal pa dano (**Jon 3:14**), ento Catan bene (**Yabo 20:2**).

(C) *Namba ki twero tic kwede i yoo me lanyut.* Me labolle, Yecu oyero lupwonnye/lukwena apar wiye aryo (nen **Mat 10:1; Tic pa Lukwena 1:12-26**) nyutu kaka apar wiye aryo pa Icarael (nen **Acak 49:28; Yabo 21:12, 14**). Pi meno, Yecu tye cobo gin ma Cik Macon Israel onongo omyero obed, ki kelo cobo pa gicikke me Cik Macon. Adwogi me lanyut pa namba omyero ki nen maber. Pol kare namba ma ki nyutu ni pe rwate ki namba kikome i “gin ma nen.” I kom lupwonnye onongo tye, i ada, apar wiye aryo, ento tic ki wel meno onongo tye ki *gin ma nyutu kubbe*.

(D) *Gin maber loyo me gonyo lanyut aye:* i. Kit ma Baibul kikome gonyo kwede lanyut, ka en tiimo ne maleng; ki ii. Lok ma tye iye. Ka gin mo kiken i kin jami eni pe miyo tyen lok me lanyut ni nen maber, ngat moni omyero ojuk lok ma pi adaa, ento omyero oye ni lok ni pe nen maber.

(7) **Kit.** Kit obedo gin ma ki nyutu i Cik Macon ma Lubanga oyubu me rwate ki lok adaa ma malo me Cik Manyen ki tic ki kit Cik Macon (lok adaa me Cik Manyen ki lwongo ni “antitype”). Pi meno, gin ma ki coyo ni i yoo mo rom ki onyo nyutu gin ma ki lwongo ni antitype. Wek gin mo obed “lanyut” me ada, Baibul myero onyut meno ka maleng, dok bene onyut gin ma “lanyut” obedo. Lok mogo tye ma ki ngeyo maber:

Rom 5:14 lwongo Adam ni lanyut pa Kricito. Lok mukene pe twero tic ki lok ma ki coyo, ento Cik Manyen ma loko i kom coc me Cik Macon twero nyutu kit. I **Jon 3:14** Kit ma Kricito oporo kwede kit ma en oto kwede ki twol ma ki yubu ki mola ma Moses otingo malo i dye tim (**Wel 21:9**) miyo twol ma ki yubu ki mola ni obedo “lanyut.” Lok mukene twero bedo ma pe niang iye maber. Tic ki lok ma rom, wi lok, ki kit ma ki nyutu kwede twero moko gin moni. “Yucepu, me labolle, obedo gin ma pire tek me gwoko likwayo me gicikke ki i kec i kare me cwir ki kec, dok deno can ma en onongo ma pe opore-ni obedo gin ma pire tek i ticce macalo lalar. Ento, lok ma ki waco i Cik Macon ma kwako Yucepu i Cik Manyen kwako gum pa Yakobo i kom awobe aryo pa Yucepu (Ibru 11:21). [Kadi bed kumeno] wan watye ki twero me neno peko pa Yucepu ki adwogi ne maber, kadi wa i lok mapol, ma calo gin ma nyutu deno can pa Yecu ki larre ma aa ki iye. Yucepu obedo ngat ma pire tek i tekwaro me gicikke ma Stefano olubo i Tic pa Lukwena 7. Mukwongo i Yucepu, lacer i Moses, lacer i lunebi ducu, ki dong me agikkine, i agikkine, i Ngat ma Kite Atir kikome, labol ma dwoko cen nen.” (Johnson 2007: 214-15) I temo me moko dul ma rwate, ngat acel myero ogwokke me gengo lok ma mako ginacoya ma pe ki tyen lok mo, ma calo ma onongo tye i kin

Lukricitayo me kare macon, ma calo ma ki nyutu i neno pa Origen i kom carolok pa Lacamaria maber: Laco ma onongo tye ka cito piny en aye Adam, Jerucalem obedo paradic, Jeriko lobo, lukwo aye lutim aryanyi, ajwaka aye cik, Léville aye nyutu lunebi, Lacamaria en aye Kricito, awano ni nyutu turo cik, lee kom Rwot, ot welo nyutu kanica, denari ayo nyutu Won ki Wod, ladit ot welo obedo ladit wi kanica, cikke pa Lacamaria me dwogo nyutu dwogo pa Lalar me ayo. (Roukema 2004: 62) Ki tung cing kany, Kricito ki lukwena gineno Cik Macon ni ducu calo buk ma mako Yecu (**Luka 24:25-27, 44-45; Jon 5:39-40, 46; Tic pa Lukwena 3:18, 24; 10:43; 26:22-23; 2 Kor 1:20; 1 Pet 1:10-12; Ibru 1:1-3**). Pi tyen lok eni, "Tic pa ngat acel acel ma tye i gicikke ki ngat ma tye ka nywako lok—ladit, lanebi, padi, langol kop, kabaka, cware, wego, wode, lunyodo, lutino, latic—i agiki ne omyero ki gony kit ma en nyutu kwede (onyo pe nyutu) woro me gicikke ma opore ma Rwot Yecu obi miyo ma calo jone ma gi tye i kin dano—ma obi tyeko ma Yecu Wod pa Lubanga ki omego pa lwakke otimo. . . . Pi meno kit pa lutela me gicikke ma pat pat miyo ngat acel acel, pi ticce, i yo mo keken, bedo calo Lalar ma tye ka bino, ma tic pa lanebi, ajwaka, ki kabaka onongo bicobbe maber adada." (Johnson 2007: 216) Johnson omoko ni: "Kwan me Cik Macon ki diro, ma jenge i kom Kricito mito ni kiket cwinyi i kom lok ma ki coyo ki lok macon ma tye i dul lok acel acel. . . . Ngeyo jami ma rwate (ki apoka poka ma tye i kin jami ma tye i Ginacoya, ento pe jami ma wa tamo keken. Coc nyo leb ma rwate, kacel ki rwom me pwoy ki jami mapol ma kwako lok, obedo caden ma pire tek ma nyuto ni Lubanga tye ki wat ma tye i kin dano me Cik Macon, jami ma otimme, nyo yub ki dul me cobbe pa Cik Manyen, ma tye i kom Kricito dok kwako kanica ne." (Ibid.: 329, 214)

c. *Cal ma nyutu tam, cwinyi, ki lok ma mako lok*. Nyig lok ducu kiyubo pi gin mo, pol kare me nyuto gin moni. cal ma kiloko i kom gi ni ki twero lwongo ni "nyutu", pien ki tiyo kwede me nyutu gin mo onyo gin mo, kun kitiyo ki lok ma ki kwanyo ki bot gin mukene. cal ma lubo ni ki twero lwongo ni "cal ma pe nyutu", pien gi rwate ki nyutu adwogi onyo kit ma ngat moni winyo kwede onyo lakwan. Gi pol kare gibedo i lok ma loyo i coc.

(1) *Lapor ma poro jami nia i lok ma ki wulu. Lapor ma poro jami nia i lok ma ki wulu obedo lok ma ki timo ki miti, ma ki ngeyo ma ki tiyo kwede me keto cwinyi i kom lok mo. Labole, Jab 119:136 ("wanga opong ki pii"); Mat 5:29 ("ka waji ma lacuc aye miyo ipoto i bal, kol woko, ibol woko")*.

(2) *Dul kom dano ma kelo tong me nyodo (moko gin moni i yoo marac)*. Dul kom dano ma kelo tong me nyodo (ma bene ki lwongo ni moko gin moni i yoo marac) tye me dwoko gin acel piny me medo dit pa gin mukene. Labole, **Wel 13:33**—"wadoko calo bonyo i nyimwa kenwa, wan bene wabedo kit meno i nyimgi" (kit me lok man, ki bot lurot piny apar ki ikom apar wiye ayo pa Moses, nyutu dit ki teko pa jo Kanaan; nen bene ni "ma calo lum" obedo lapor); **1 Cam 24:14**—"Itye ka lubo kor anga? Gwok ma otoo, ler ma ki lwongo ni flea acel?" Poro dul kom dano ma kelo tong me nyodo ni tye *lapor ma poro lok i yoo mapat ki kome*, ma tye ka dwoko piny gin mo me medo ne. Labole, **Jab 51:17**—"Cwinyi ma otur ki ma ongut, ai Lubanga, pe ibicayo" (ma calo, Lubanga "bi jolo ki yomcwinyi" cwinyi ma otur ki ma obale); **Rom 1:16**—"pe abedo ki lewic pi lok me kwena maber" (ma en aye, "Atye ki gen ma opong i koma ki atero calo gin ma pire tek ki deyo na me tito lok me kwena maber").

(3) *Lapor ma poro lok i yoo me olung tuke*. Lapor ma poro lok i yoo me olung tuke nyutu gin ma pat ki gin ma ki waco onyo ki tamo. Ki twero nongo ne i yoo ayo:

(A) *Lapor ma poro lok i yoo me olung tuke obedo nyutu tam ma ki yubu me nyutu gin ma pat ki gin ma ki waco kikome*. Labole, **Yubu 12:2**—"Adaa in aye dano, ki ryeko obi too kacel kwedwu!" **26:2-3**—"In itye kony bot jo ma goro! . . . Man obedo ngec ma konyo ma imiyo botwa!" (Lurem Yubu pe gumiye kony nyo niango mo keken); **1 Kor 4:8**—"Wun doj wuyej, wudoko lulonyo, wudoko luker labongo wan" (kanica me Korint onongo, ki adaa, opong ki dul dano, apokapoka, ki bal).

(B) *Lok me aura twero bedo i lok mapol, pi i lok ma kitiyo kwede keken, ki i lok ma kit meno nyutu gin ma pat ki gin ma ki tamo onyo ma ki twero tamo ne*. Me labole, i **Yona 1:1-14** wa nongo lok me aura i lok ma lanebi pa Lubanga pe winyo Lubanga ki pe nyutu paro pi kwo onyo ber bedo pa jo mukene, ento lukamfiri gi paro pi kwo ki ber bedo pa jo mukene ki gi lega bot Lubanga ki

cwinygi ducu.

(4) Lapor ma poro lok i yoo me mwolo. Lapor ma poro lok i yoo me mwolo loko lok ma pe cwero cwiny nyo ma mwol pi lok ma cwero cwiny. Labole, **1 Cam 24:3**—“*um tyene*” tyen loke ni “kwany atabo ne woko”; **1 Kor 7:3, 5**—“*cobo ticce*” ki “*bingo kacel*” ducu tye Lapor ma poro lok i yoo me mwolo pi “bedo ki tim me buto.”

(5) Lapor ma poro lok i yoo me lapeny ma pe mito lagam. I Cik Macon ki Cik Manyen ducu pol kare ki penyo lapeny. I Cik Manyen keken lapeny ma romo 1000 ki penyo. Cokcok 300 i kin lapeny magi obedo lapeny “ada” ma penyo pi ngec. 700 mukene ni ki ngeyo gi ni “lapeny me lok” pien pe ki waco me penyo pi ngec ento ki yubu me miiyo ngec, medo ki ngec ma mako kit pa ngat ma tye ka lok ki tam ne. Lapeny ma ki penyo ki lok ma ki waco ni nyutu gen ki nyutu lok ma ngat ma tye ka lok tye ka wacone. Lagam pi lapeny ma ki penyo ki lok ma ki waco ni tye atir. Lagam pa Lubanga bot Yubu i **Yubu 38-41** tye ki lapor ma poro lok i yoo me tic ki lapeny ma pe mito lagam. Yecu openyo lapeny mapol i **Mat 5:46-47; 7:3-4, 9-11**; ki **Luka 12:25-26, 28**. Paulo bene otimo gin acel-li i **1 Kor 1:13**; ki **6:15-19**.

VII. Keto coc i tic

A. Tic ki Baibul tye ki wat ki niang lok me Baibul

Niang me Baibul pe tye kakare ka pe kitiyo kwede. “Kit me gonyo lok ni pe otum ka ocung i rwom me tyen lok” (Klein, Blomberg, kacel ki Hubbard 1993: 401). Baibul pe ki yubu me kwano me nongo “ngec” keken. Ma ka meno, Baibul onongo kiyubo me bedo gin ma Lubanga onyuto botwa wek wati kwede i kwowa (labole, **Nwo 6:1-3; Jabuli 119; Jon 13:13-17; 14:21-24; 2 Tem 3:16-17; Ibru 5:11-14; Yak 1:22; 2:19-20**). “Ka pi itiyi kwede pol kare kwako pi niang maber. Man medo ki kwero gamo Lubanga, ma nyutu kome kene i Ginacoya. Ka pe watwero niang onyo winyo ne, pe wa niang onyo winyo En. . . . Ka kacokke tye ki yub me dini ma pe ki roc ento gi cayi wele ma aa ki i dul dano mukene ki kaka mukene, gin pe gi niang kanica maber. Ka luot gi mako Jo Epeco 5 i wigi ento laco ni temo diyo dako ma kwero en i kare weny, gin pe ‘ngeyo’ lok ni.” (Doriani 2001: 22, 76) Ki lok ada, ngeyo Ginacoya ento pe ketone i tic obedo bal (**Yak 4:17**; nen bene **Yak 2:19**). Oki tung cing kany, ka wa tiyo ki ginacoya, niang wa me tekwaro dongo ki dongo, kun ki moko onyo loko (nen **Jab 111:10**).

B. Tic kwede i agiki ne tye ma ocung i yub me bedo calo Kricito

1. Keto Lok pa Lubanga i tic pe obedo mere lubo cik mogo ma kiketo woko. Keto Baibul i tic obedo yo me loko kwowa. Paulo owaco ni, “*Pi meno, utmegina, abako dogi botwu, pi kica pa Lubanja, wumine komwu macalo gitum makwo ki malej bot Lubanja, ma yomo cwinye, ma en aye worowu me cwiny. Pe wulub kit me lobo man, ento myero wulok tamwu odok nyen, wek wunianj gin ma Lubanja mito, gin maber, ma yomo cwinye, ma roc mo pe iye.*” (**Rom 12:1-2**)
2. Alokaloka me kwo cung i kom kica pa Lubanga ma larowa, yabo tamwa i kom Ginacoya, dok miyowa wat manyen kwede kun wok ki i Kricito. Yub me alokaloka meno tye ni omyero wange Lubanga dok wabed calo en—“*ma rwate ki cal pa Wode*” (**Rom 8:29**; nen bene **Mat 5:48; Jon 17:3; 2 Kor 3:18; Pil 1:3-6**). Lok me loko kwowa obedo me nyuto “kitwa manyen” i Kricito (nen **Ep 4:17-24; Kol 3:9-10**). Pi meno, myero obed “ki i cwinywa woko” dok myero ogud jami ducu ma kwako kwowa (tam, lokwa, ki ticwa). Omyero obed “kwo ma nyuto rwom me kwo, cik ma igi lac, ki dong lok ada me Baibul” (Stanley and Jones 2006: 95). Obedo kwo maleng, ma jenge i kom cwiny manyen, ma nyute i mar bot Lubanga ki dano mukene (nen **Mat 15:15-20; Mar 7:14-23; Mat 7:17-18; 12:33-37; 2 Kor 7:1; 1 Pet 1:13-17; Mat 22:35-40; Jon 13:34-35**).

C. Tic maber kubbe ki gonyo lok maber ki gonyo lok maber

Gonyo lok maber ki gonyo lok maber kelo niang maber i kom coc ma, i agiki ne, miyo tic maber ki coc ni bedo yot. Wa neno labol mapol me meno nio wa kombedi, medo ki:

1. Neno i kom coc mukene me nongo niang matut i kom wi lok mo. Timo man konyowa me gwokke ki ye i kom pwony me “cako nying-ki-wac” nyo “yotkom, lonyo, ki lonyo” ma pe tye kakare, dok konyowa me lega i yo ma miyo deyo bot Lubanga (nen dul me III.B.4.b., ma malo).
2. Poko kin lok ma ki coyo ki lok ma ki coyo. Ka watimo man wapwonyo pe me keto cik ma pe opore i kom Lubanga (nen dul III.D.3.b., ma malo).
3. Kwano lok ma mako dul wer. Ka watimo man pe wa doto Lubanga ni pe ocobo cikkene ka lutinowa gutimo bal kadi bed ni wapwonyogi maber (nen dul me IV.C.2., ma malo).

D. *Tic marac kubbe ki gonyo lok marac ki gonyo lok marac*

1. Tero Baibul calo buk me "tango". I kine mukene jo ma giyenyo tela pa Lubanga pi moko tam gi yabo Baibul ataa ci gijolo tyeng ma wanggi opoto iye macalo lok pa Lubanga botgi pi tam ma gitye ka mokone. Meno obedo tero Baibul calo obedo "buk me tango" nyo kadi wa jami me jokjok. Klein, Blomberg, kacel ki Hubbard (1993: 404) lok i kom awobi mo ma tye ka tamo ka omyero ocit i gang kwan madit. En oyabo Baibul labongo tam ci wange opoto i kom **Ejek 27:25** ma loko i kom dano ma gia ki i Tarcic gicito i Turo ki yeya. Kadi bed ni lok ni pe tye ki cik mo pi ngat mo me cito kamo i yeya, ki pe tye gin mo ma mako lumony, awobi ni oloko lok ni calo lwongo me donyo i Navy! Lubanga peya onyuto ni ebiminiwa tira i yo ma kit meno. Kadi wa tam ni "tyeng mukwongo ma aneno abi tero me bedo yoo pa Lubanga bota" tye ka keto cik ma pe opore i kom Lubanga.

2. Kit me cwiny ma pi adaa-"gonyo" Baibul ki "Cwiny" ma ka gonyo Lok. Dano mogo gi waco ni **1 Kor 2:14** ("jami pa cwiny maleng. . . ki pwoyo gi i yo me cwiny") ki **2 Kor 3:6** ("coc neko dano, ento Cwiny Malej miyo kwo") ma pe ki lok, me waco ni dano ma kwo i yo me cwiny pe miite ni gubed ki tam gi me timo tic me gonyo lok ma pire tek, ento omyero gubed ki "cwiny" gi me nongo ngec i kom ngo ma Baibul waco. Mukwongo, pe tye tyeng mo kiken ma tye ka nyutu apoka poka i kin tic pa cwiny ki kit me gonyo lok. **1 Kor 2:14** tye ka wacci Lukricitayo keken aye gitwero niang "jami ma Lubanga omiyo botwa labongo cul mo" (**1 Kor 2:12**). Dano ma pe ki nywalo gi pe gi niang jami eni, pien ka onongo gu niang kono onongo pe gu neko Yecu i kom yatariya (**1 Kor 2:8**). **2 Kor 3:6** tye ka poko kin gicikke manyen ki macon ma lupwonye goba mogo onongo gitye ka mako kadi bed ni Yecu onongo dong obino. Me aryo, yoo me "lok goba me cwiny" me "gonyo lok me Baibul" ni weko Baibul waco jami ma pat pat bot dano ma pat pat. Gin mo keken ma nyutu tyen lok me coc ni ki kwanyo woko. Baibul dong kitwero tic kwede me miyo tyen lok me tim me tarwang ducu ma pe rwatte ki pa Lukricitayo.

3. Pe me keto i tic lok ma ki coyo onyo lok macon. Dano mapol gi tiyo ki Baibul i yoo ma pi opore kun gi kwero keto i tic lok ma ki coyo onyo tekwaro ma tye i tyeng ma gi jenge iye. Me labolle, dano mapol gijenge i kom **Pil 4:13** ("Atwero timo jami ducu pi ngat ma miya teko") me jingo cwiny dano onyo gin kekengi ni gubi nongo adwogi maber i yub mo keken me biacara onyo gin mo keken ma "gi winyo calo ki telo" gi me atima. Ento, lok ma kicoyo (twatwale Pil 4:11-12) nyuto ni tic ki tyeng meno kubbe ki *bedo ki yomcwiny labongo paro pi kwo pa ngat moni me cente*. Paulo onongo tye ka kato ki i peko me lim ki can, ento en onongo tye ki yomcwiny pi jami ma en onongo, dok omedde ki tito kwena maber kadi bed ni onongo tye ka jemo i kome.

4. omyero wabed ma wangi twolo ka wanongo "pwoy ma mako ngat acel acel" onyo "winyo" ni Lubanga tye ka lok kwedwa i yoo ma atir, ma mako ngat acel acel kun wok ki i ginacoya ma pe rwate. **Aga 2:19** waco ni, "*Cakke tin abimiya gum*." Ngat mo ma tye ka lega pi mitine twero niang ni Lubanga tye ka tic ki tyeng meno me cuko cwinye ni En bicobo mitine i nino meno. Laye ma otegi i yo me cwiny obi niang ni lok ma tye i dul lok ni tye ka lok i kom gum ma Lubanga ocako miyo bot jo ma gudwogo ki i Jerusalem macalo adwogi me bedo ki winy i gero ot lega, ki ni pe tye gin mo ma rwate ki tekwaro ma pat pat i dul lok ni ma waco ni Lubanga obi miini gin ma en mito i nino meno. Lubanga twero lok kwedwa i yoo ma opore kun tiyo ki Lokke. Ento, jo mapol gutamo i yo marac ni Lubanga onongo tye ka lok botgi kikome i yo man kadi bed ni En onongo pe, ma man okelo adwogi marac i komgi ki i kom jo mukene. Wolvaardt ocikowa i yoo me ryeko ni: "Ter tam mo keken ma bino bot ngat moni kun itiyo ki wang Baibul ma pe rwatte ki tam ma pe rwatte ki lok me Baibul. Apokapoka man i kin pwoy pa ngat acel acel ma jenge i kom ginacoya me Baibul ma pe ki cik ma rwate ki ma tye ki cik ma rwate, myero ki tim kare ducu. Ka wa tye ka lok i kom gin ma pe ki ngeyo, omyero wa nyute calo gin ma tye pien Lubanga mito lok ki twero kun wok ki i Lokke. Ka obedo pwoy pa ngat acel acel, ma pe jenge i kom gin mo keken, ci myero kiter calo gin ma kit meno dok ki mwolo pien onongo twero bedo ni aniang pwoy pa Lubanga marac! Ka pe watimo kit meno, man twero weko gitamo ni Baibul pe genne nyo ni konyo ngat acel acel pe twero roc." (Wolvaardt 2005: 37)

E. *Tam me Baibul, pwoy, ki labol*

Tic kwede rom ki gonyo lok pien, kit ma tyen lok aa ki i "wi piny" (ma en aye, wi lok me dul ki paragraf moko tyen lok me tyeng ki lok), kit meno bene tye rwom me tic ki gin ma rwate ki gin ma pire tek. Tic kwede ducu aa ki i yub ma en aye loko wa me doko calo Kricito. Me cobo meno, Baibul miyo botwa rwom me tic ki jami ma mitte:

1. Tam. Tam maber obedo gin ma pire tek i kwo pa Lukricitayo. Kit ma jami ma ki tiyo kwede me tic ki gin ma ki miito tye cok ki gin ma ki miito. Kit ma tye kwede, tam maber aye gin ma ki tiyo kwede. Gin

"gitelo kit dano mapol labongo tito gin mo keken" (Dorani 2001: 84). Tam tye iye jami ma calo: "*Mar Rwot Lubajani ki cwinyi ducu, ki tiponi ducu, ki tammi ducu*" (Mat 22:37; Mar 12:28-30); "*mar lawoti macalo imarre keni*" (Levi 19:18; Mat 19:19; 22:39; Mar 12:31, 33; Luka 10:27; Rom 13:9-10; Gal 5:14; Yak 2:8); "*ter jo mukene kit ma imito ni gi teri kwede*" (Mat 7:12; Luka 6:31);

"*wukwong keto cwinywu i kom ker pa Lubanga ki kit ma atir ma en tye kwede*" (Mat 6:33); "*hat ma gimiye madwoj, gibipeny madwoj ki bote*" (Luka 12:48b); "*ket kit macon ni woko ki i ruk kit manyen ni*" (Ep 4:22-24); "*wa tye ki miti wa, kadi wa gang onyo pe, me bedo jo ma yomo cwinye*" (2 Kor 5:9); "*yub me pwony wa tye mar ma aa ki i cwiny maleng ki cwiny ma ngoliwa kop ki niye ma adaa*" (1 Tem 1:5); "*pe wukan lonyo i lobo, ento wukan lonyo i polo*" (Mat 6:19-20; Luka 12:21). Nen ni tam magi pe obedo cik ducu. Tam ma wamito miyo botwa yub ma piire tek onyo tam ma wa tiyo kwede me yubu kwo wa. Tam ma ki tamo pe loko i kom jami ma ki timo. Ki tiyo kwede ka wa lubo jami eni ki timo jami ma rwate ki gin ma wamito, ki kwero jami ki jami ma pe rwate ki gin ma wamito.

2. **Pwony.** Pwony aye obedo lok ada ma pire tek i niye pa Lukricitayo. Pwony pe obedo dul ginacoya ma pat, ento oa ki i ginacoya weny. Kit ginacoya weny tye ki pwony ki tye ki tyen lok me tekwaro ki pwony. Pwony pa Lukricitayo tito kit ma kwo me ada tye kwede — kit ma Lubanga tye kwede, kit pa dano, lok ada me cwiny ki adwogigi. Pwony tye iye jami calo: Lubanga ma tye i Baibul aye Lubanga acel me ada; Lubanga tye Triniti; Lubanga ocweyo lobo, ci ocweyo dano i calle; dano ducu gupoto i bal, ki teko me bal ma tye i cwinywa tye i cwinywa; Lubanga obino i lobo i kom Yecu Kricito; pe watwero laro kwowa ki i teko ki adwogi me bal, ento watwero nongo larre keken ki i kica pa Lubanga kun wabedo ki niye i kom Kricito; cwiny maleng bedo i jo ma giye; Kricito olwongo wa me kwo kwo me gen ki woro bote kun wa kwo kwo me mar ki tic pi dano mukene; Kricito dok bidwogo, biyolo kop i kom jo makwo ki jo muto; dano ducu gitte ki anyim ma pe tum, nyo to ma pe tum i mac me kapiny pi jo ma pe giye nyo kwo ma pe tum i lobo manyen pi jo ma giye.

a. *Pwony kitiyo kwede kun kipeny lapeny calo, "Ka pwony X tye ada, ci ngo ma lubo?"* ki "*Kit kwo na obi loko nining ka obino ma rwate ki gin ma atye ka ye iye?"* (Dorani 2001: 85-86).

Wan dong wa keto pwony meno i tic kun wa kwo ma rwate kwede.

b. *Pien pwony miyo botwa cal me lobo, en loko tam wa.* Kit ma niyewa lokke kwede, kitwa kacel ki ticwa bene myero olokke. La por:

(1) Gin acel ma nyutu ni Lubanga tye Triniti. Lubanga tye Triniti (Won, Wod, ki Cwiny Maleng). Man tere ni Lubanga tye gin ma rwate. Dano acel acel me Triniti tye i wat ma pe ki roc dok me mar ki jo mukene me Triniti. Lubanga ocweyowa i calle. Pi meno omyero wabed ki wat ki dano ki mar. Pe myero wapokke woko ki bot dano, ento omyero watute matek me bedo ki wat maber ki jo mukene.

(2) Gin acel ma nyutu ni dano tye ki bal ma ki nywalo kwede. Pi pwony pa Lukricitayo i kom kit ma bal pa dano tye kwede, teko me bal ma bedo i dano ducu, ki dong pokke pa dano ki Lubanga, pe myero wabed ki ur ka dano giloko lok goba, kwalo kwo, kwalo kwo, timo jami maraco, ki dok gicayowa. Pe myero wabed ki ur ka dano giketo deyo i komgi kekengi ki jami ma gucobo. Wangeyo ni gi pe ki kuc me cwiny, gwok, ki gin ma pire tek ma twero bino ki i bedo ki wat ki Kricito keken. Pi meno, gitte ka temo kelo kuc, gwok, ki dong rwom ma lamal i yo mukene. Ka wa niang jami eni maber—ma aa ki i pwony pa Lukricitayo—kit ma waneno kwede jo mukene obi loko, ki pe wabi gamo awano ki peko kit ma jo mukene timo kwede.

3. **Labol.** Lok me Cik Macon ki Cik Manyen ducu miyo labol botwa me pwonyo wa (nen **Rom 15:4; 1 Kor 10:1-6**). Yecu omiyo labol me Baibul i kit ma en ogamo kwede lok pa Catan ki Luparicayo (nen **Mat 4:4, 7; 12:1-7**). Paulo owaco bot luyeyo ni "*wubed lulub kora*" (**1 Kor 4:16; 11:1; Pil 3:17**). Baibul tye ki lok ada i kom bal kadi wa pa jo ma giye (labole, mero pa Nua, **Acak 9:21**; goba pa Abram ki pwony bot Carai me loko lok goba, **Acak 12:10-20**; tim me abor ki nek pa Daudi, **2 Camuel 11**). Pi meno, labol twero bedo maber onyo marac, maber onyo marac.

a. *Lok ma kicoyo i Baibul lwongowa me ngiyo jo ma kiloko i komgi ki ticgi, ki me ngeyo jo ma kiloko i komgi me nongo pwony me cwiny nyo ciko.* Ka jami ma kitimo ma lugen okelo rwom, twatwale ka Lubanga omiyo gum i kom jami ma kitimo, en telo wa i kare ni. Tic ma ki timo kene pe obedo gin ma rwate, twatwale ka Lubanga pe ominigi gum ki pe rwate ki kit ma ki keto. Ka lok ma ki waco pe pwoyo onyo kwero ngat moni onyo jami ma en otimo ki pe tye labol mo, omyero wabed ki lwoyo me nongo pwony ma opore ki i lok ma ki waco ni.

b. *Kadi wa wer ki lega me Baibul bene giyubo kit ma wabedo ka lwodo lok i komgi dok waweke gibedo mewa.* "Dano tero gin ma gipako calo gin ma pire tek. Ka wapako Lubanga pi ngolo kop atir, ci watero ngolo kop atir calo gin ma pire tek. Ka wapwoye pi kicane, ci watero kicane calo

gin ma pire tek. Ka wapako Lubanga pi kit ma kit meno, ci waterogi calo gin ma pire tek dok wan kikomwa bene nyikke cok botgi” (Doriani 2001: 92).

c. *Myero wagwokke adada pe me loko labol me doko cik*. Pire tek ni omyero wa po i kom apoka poka ma pire tek ma tye i kin lok ma ki coyo ki lok ma ki coyo (nen dul me III.D., malo ni). Kwanyo labol ma tye i Baibul nyutu ni wangeyo yub, tam ma tye i Baibul, ki pwony pa Lukricitayo. Labol omyero ki nen maber calo gin ma nyutu pi onyo i kom tic ma wamito timo ki i coc mukene.

F. *Cik me Baibul, cike, ki cik*

Cik, cike, ki cik ma kiketo tye ma opore loyo tam, pwony, ki labol. I kare mo keken cik tye ki tic aryo ma pire tek: (1) en kwero jo ma pe giye; ki (2) tiyo calo lanyut bot jo muye i kit me nyutu mar gi pi Lubanga (Lehrer 2006: 122). Calo lok mukene ma kicoyo i Baibul, cik pa Lubanga bene tye ka nen mot mot i Baibul ducu.

1. *Neno cik me baibul.*

a. *Dano gicweyogi i cal pa Lubanga, dok ngec i kom Lubanga ki gin matir ki marac doŋ gicoyo i kit pa dano ducu*. Meno Onongo tye ada ma peya Lubanga omiyo cik apar ki cik mukene me cik Macon bot Moses (nen **Rom 1:18-23; 2:14-16**). Cik pa Moses onongo kimiyo me tito cik pa Lubanga, ento bene me keto cik mogo ki tic pi rok me Irael ma onongo gitye i gicikke ma pat ki Lubanga. Pi meno, “cik pa Lubanga tye labongo lubo cik pa Moses, ento pe rwatte atir.” (Wells and Zaspel 2002: 143) Cik pa Moses nyutu kit ki leng pa Lubanga (lok ni “*An a Rwot Lubanjawu*” ki dwoko cen i cik ki cik pa Moses ducu). Cik bene onongo kiyubo me nyuto bal (**Rom 3:19-20; 7:7-12**); “medo” bal (**Rom 4:15; 5:13-14, 20**); ki keto i buc pi bal (**Rom 7:23; 8:2-3; Gal 3:10-13; 5:1; Kol 2:14**). En otelo dano bot Kricito (**Gal 3:15-4:31**; nen bene **Rom 7:24-25**).

b. *Yecu ocobo cik piwa i kom yatariya (Mat 5:17-20; Jon 19:30; Rom 10:4; Ep 2:14-15; Kol 2:13-15)*. Yecu owaco ni en obino me “cobo” cik (Mat 5:17). Lok meno pol kare tere ni “kelo gin ma ki miito” (Hays 2001: 29). “Yecu onongo pe tye ka waco ni Cik tye ma mako jo ma giye i Cik Manyen matwal. Ka onongo tye kit meno, Lukricitayo me kare-ni onongo myero gulub cik me tyero gitum ki kwer kacel ki cik me kit mabeco, dok meno onongo turo dul mukene me Cik Manyen” (Ibid.). Ma ka meno, tic pa Yecu i kom yatariya okelo yub ki kit ma cik me Cik Macon (Mosaic) otum kwede. Pi meno, Lukricitayo pe gitye i te cik me Cik Macon ki cik, cike, ki cik (**Rom 6:14; 7:6; Gal 3:1-4:7; 5:18**; nen bene **Kol 2:8-17**). “Pi meno, omyero pe wa tamo ni gicikke macon ni obi bedo gin ma nyutu cik me kwo pa ngat ma oye i te gicikke manyen” (Wells and Zaspel 2002: 149).

c. *Bino pa Kricito ocaŋo gicikke manyen ki, kacel kwede, kare manyen me “cik pa Kricito” (Gal 6:2; 1 Kor 9:19-21; nen bene Rom 7:4; 8:2)*. Ki bino pa Kricito obedo tye “*alokaloka me cik*” (**Ibru 7:11-12**). Cik Macon ni “*macon*” (**Ibru 8:13**). “*En kwanyo mukwongo ni me keto me aryo ni*” (**Ibru 10:9**). Ma ka bedo i te gicikke macon, wan dong watye i te gicikke manyen—ma “*cik pa Kricito*” (**Luka 22:20; 1 Kor 11:25; 2 Kor 3:6; Ibru 8:8-13; 9:15**). “*cik pa Kricito*” pe obedo pwony pa Yecu keken ento bene pa lucoc me Cik Manyen (nen, labole, **Jon 14:24-26; 16:12-15; 17:8, 18-20; 1 Kor 14:37; Gal 1:11-12; Ep 2:20; 1 Tec 2:13; 2 Tec 2:15; 3:6, 14; Ibru 2:3; Yabo 1:11**). Ki ngec meno, waromo tamo kit me tic ki cik me Cik Macon ki Cik Manyen, cike, ki cik.

2. *Cik me Cik Macon, cike, ki cik*. Pe tye ngat mo ma tye i te cik, cik, ki cik me Cik Macon i kare ni pien watye i kare me gicikke manyen ki cik pa Kricito. Kadi bed kumeno, waromo nongo ngec ki bot gi pi kwo wa. “Yecu tye bot Moses kit ma obworo tye kwede bot latwo. . . . I Kricito Moses oo i rwom ma lamal ki odongo maber. Cik pa Moses pud tye ki tyen lok, ento ka obino botwa ki i cing Rwot Yecu. Lukristo i kare ni omyero gubed ka kwano Moses, ki pi nongo magoba madit, ento ka gi kwano en omyero gu ruk wang gi me Lukricitayo” (Wells kacel ki Zaspel 2002: 157). Yo me neno cik me Cik Macon, cik, ki cik tye ki dul aryo.

a. *Nen cik, cik, ki cik me Cik Macon ma calo tic ma pat pat onyo labol pa cik ma kwako wilobo ducu, ki tic kwede i yoo acel.*

(1) Cik me Cik Macon, cike, ki cik: “miyo labol ma ki yubu me nyutu kit me keto cik ma rwate. *Cik ma ki keto, nyutu, ki gonyo cik*. Dul ma kwako cik me Mosaic code nen calo tye ma opong i acaki, ento ka ineno maber inongo ni obedo cik ma nyutu cik ma kwako jami ducu. cik magi mako tekwaro pa dano, ma miyo bedo tek me loko gi ki i tekwaro acel me cito i tekwaro mukene. Ento gi miyo gin ma pat, ma nyutu cik me

baibul, ma wamito.” (Dorani 2001: 246)

(2) Cik, cike, ki cik me Cik Macon tiyo i kare ni keken ma nongo gi rwate ki cik me gicikke manyen ki kit ma kwo wa tye kwede i kare ni. Pien alokaloka ki i gicikke macon me doko gicikke manyen okelo “*loko cik*” (**Ibru 7:12**) kit ma cik me Cik Macon, onyo jami ma ocung iye, pe rom ki cik pa Kricito me Cik Manyen onyo jami ma tye ka time i kare ni ma wan wa tye iye, apoka poka mo keken i kin cik me Cik Macon onyo gin ma tye ka time ki kit ma wa tye kwede ki doko goro ki doko gin ma pe tiyo (onyo bene pe tiyo).

b. *Nen kit ma Cik Manyen tero kwede cik, cike, ki cik me Cik Macon.*

(1) Tic wa macalo lugony leb tye me ngeyo kit ma Cik Manyen tiyo kwede ki cik me Cik Macon. “Nongo kit ma cik ma kimiyo ki bot Moses onongo kony ki bot Yecu ki/onyo lucoc me Cik Manyen mito ni kiket iye tam matut. Ento man aye tic pa lagony leb kikome —en myero oti ki Baibulne ducu. En myero okwan Baibul ne weny macalo Lakricitayo, ki i neno me gicikke manyen, me bedo ki gen, ento myero oti ki Baibul ne ducu. Cik pa Moses nongo cobo ne i cik pa Kricito, ki omyero wanenu me neno kit ma man tye kwede i lok mo keken.” (Wells kacel ki Zaspel 2002: 160)

(2) Pol kare Yecu ki lucoc me Cik Manyen guloko cik me Cik Macon ki:

(A) *Loko guti gi*—miyo woro bot lunyodo kubbe ki jo ma giye i lobo, ento pe jo Icrrael ma i lobo Kanaan, dok obedo lanyut ni latin “niyene tye me ada . . . [dok ka] guciro i lok man ci gitwero bedo ki gen ni gin luye kikome dok gibibedo pi naka kacel ki Lubanga ma gimaro” (Lehrer 2006: 137-46, **Ep 6:3**).

(B) *Gengo gi*—ket kenya (**Mat 5:31-32**).

(C) *Kwanyo gi woko*—cik ma kwako cam (**Mar 7:19**); lire (**Gal 5:1-2**).

(D) *Medo gi*—neko dano tye iye kwero dano (**Mat 5:21-22**); tim me abor tye iye miti me kom (**Mat 5:27-28**).

(E) *Kwanyo ki medo gi i kare acel, onyo loko gi i yoo mukene*—pe myero wakwonge wacel, ento myero wabed jo ma genne i kare ducu (**Mat 5:33-37**); ma ka “wang pi wang” omyero watim gin maber bot dano kadi bed ni gitye maber nyo marac botwa (**Mat 5:38-42**); maro luwotwa kwako maro lumonewa (**Mat 5:43-47**).

c. *Labol adek nyutu kit ma cik me Cik Macon, cike, ki cik ma kiketo onongo ki neno calo tic ma rwate ki cik ma kwako wilobo ducu i Cik Manyen, ki kitiyo kwede marom.*

(1) Cik pa Moses me Cik Macon i kom lok. Yecu ki Paul gin ducu gu loko cik me Cik Macon ma calo labol pa cik madit—cik me mar (**Mat 22:36-40**; **Rom 13:9**).

(2) Cik me Cabit me Cik Macon. Yecu oloko i kom cik me Cabit calo gin ma nyuto en kekene ki cik me kica (**Mat 12:1-8**; **Mar 2:23-28**; **Luka 6:1-11**). En omoko ni kadi wa cik man ma pire tek loyo i Cik Macon ni ki twero turo ne ka lubu ne romo turo cik ma tye piny ni.

(3) Nwo 25:4—“Pe i juk dog twon ni nongo tye ka ngwec ki i poto.” Tyen aryo kulu (**1 Kor 9:9**; **1 Tem 5:18**) Paulo oloko i kom cik madok i kom twoni. I kare aryo ducu en oneno cik meno *ma calo labol onyo tic ki cik ma lac*. Paulo oloko i kom cik me cwako cik ma iye lac ni *jo ma gitelo wi kacokke dok gipwonyo lok pa Lubanga omyero kiculgi*. Nen ni lok ma ki coyo onyo lok macon ma tye i Cik Macon pe nyutu gin mo ma mako culu lutela me cwiny. Ma calo lok pa lunebi, Cik Manyen kare mukene tiyo ki lok me Cik Macon i yoo manyen. Eno tye gin mumiyo omyero wanenu Cik Macon ki wang Cik Manyen (pe yo mukene).

d. *Labol pa Yecu i kom cik me Cabit ki labol pa Paulo i kom dyang myero ominiwa cuko cwiny kacel ki gwokke.* Gin aryo ducu guneno i kom cik ma igi lac, ento pe i kom coc ma tye i cik kikome. Ento, wan pe wabedo Yecu nyo Lukwena. Paulo onongo twero neno cik mo mapat ki lok ma kicoyo nyo lok me tekwaro ma tye i Nwo 25:4. Cik meno nen calo kubbe ki tic me tero dano ducu maber pien dano ducu kicweyogi i cal pa Lubanga, ki “kit ma pire tek kwede” pa Lukricitayo: ma en aye, “ka Rwot ogwoko twero pa dyang me nongo cul ma opore ma nongo gitye ka diyo cam pa Icrrael, kono en tamo ni jone ma ki laro gi gubi miiyo jami ma miite bot jo ma gupito i cwiny gi kodi me kwena maber ma miyo kwo!” (Johnson 2007: 282) Wa twero neno cik ma tye i te cik me Cik Macon, ento omyero wa oo i cik magi kun wa tiyo ki cik me gonyo lok ki dwana ma mako kit me tic kit cik me gonyo lok.

3. Cik me Cik Manyen, cike, ki cik.

- a. *cik me Cik Manyen, cike, ki cik (ma calo, "cik pa Kricito") twero bedo ma tiyo bot jo ma ye i kare ni i yoo ma cik me Cik Macon pe tiyo kwede.* Labol pa cik mapol me Cik Manyen ma tiyo i kare ni tye iye: **Rom 12:9-21; 1 Kor 6:18; Ep 4:25-32; 1 Tec 5:16-18; ki Ibru 10:23-25.**
- b. *Cik, cike, ki cik me Cik Manyen pe loko i kom jami weny ma mako wan i kin dano ki tekwaro me kare ni.* Buk me Cik Manyen onongo kicoyo bot kanica mogo ki dano acel acel, dok giloko i kom jami mogo ma kanica magi onongo gitye ka kato ki iye, i kit me tekwaro mogo ma onongo tye i kare meno. Pi meno, kadi wa ki cik me Cik Manyen, cik, ki cik, waromo bedo ki miti me yenyo cik ma tye i nge cik magi, ki tic kwede i kit ma kwo wa tye kwede. I kare mogo, twatwale kama tekwaro oloko, ki wa twero kato lok ma tye i cik, cik, ki cik me Cik Manyen me tic ki "cwiny gi ma laro dano."

G. Tye "apoka poka" i kin lok ma Baibul loko iye ki lok ma wa wok ki iye, pien Baibul pe loko i kom lok mo keken ma twero bedo tye

1. Baibul pe loko atir atir i kom jami ducu ma gudo kwowa i kare-ni. Baibul tye ki pwony ma oromo pi gin ma myero waye ki kit ma myero wakwo kwede. En loko i kom jami mogo ma dano gu kato ki iye i kare ma ki coyo ne. Dongo me tet okelo lapeny ma onongo pe twere me penyo i kare ma kicoyo Baibul (labolle, "weko bedo ma cal" me gene). Tekwaro ma wakwo iye twero bedo pat adada ki tekwaro me kare me Baibul. Pi meno, lok ma Baibul loko iye twero bedo ni pe rwate ki lok ma watye ka kato ki iye nyo kwo ma watye iye. Medo i kom meno, Baibul pe loko i kom jami ducu ma tye ka timme ma en loko iye.
2. Ka wa rwate ki lok mo ma pe kiloko iye i Baibul onyo ma Baibul pe oloko iye, omyero wanenu tam me Baibul, pwony, labol, cik, cike, ki cik, ma rwate ki kwo wa, temo me niang cik ki "cwiny" ma larowa ma tye i te tam, pwony, labol, cik, cik, ki cik, ma rwate ki kwo wa. "Lapor" obedo gin ma rwate i kin jami aryo ma twero bedo ni ki poro (labole, tye apoka poka i kin cwiny ki gin ma ki lwongo ni pump). Ka wa kato ki i gin mo ma Baibul pe loko iye atir, wa tiyo ki Baibul i yoo ma rwate ki: a. nyutu jami ma tye i Baibul ki dul lok (ma tye iye tam, pwony, labol, cik, cike, ki cik) ma nen calo gi rom ki rwate (ma en aye, ma rwate) ki kwo wa; b. nongo cik me Baibul ki "cwiny" ma laro dano ma tye i nge jami ma tye i Baibul ki dul lok magi; ki c. tic ki cik magi kacel ki cwiny meno i kwowa.
3. Lapor ber ka rwate ki gin ma tye ka time i kare ni. Tic ki tam me Baibul, pwony, labol, cik, cik, ki cik ma rwate rom ki tic ki cik macon i kom jami manyen i kot. Kit ma lok ma tye i Baibul onyo jami ma tye i nge tam, pwony, labol, cik, cik, onyo cik ma watamo ni rwate ki kwo wa pe rom ki kit ma wan wa tye kwede, apoka poka ni doko goro ki dong weko pe tiyo (onyo bene pe tiyo). Baibul tye ki pwony ma oromo pi gin ma myero waye ki kit ma myero wakwo kwede. Pi meno, wabinongo ni lok ma mako kit mabeco ma wa wok ki iye, i adaa, kubbe ki cik me Baibul ma mako tekwaro ma pat pat, cwiny me Baibul ma larowa, ki cik me Baibul ma pe ki twero. Ento, kit macalo Baibul pe loko i kom peko mo keken ma watwero kato ki iye, watwero niang cik magi, cwiny, ki jami ma pe gik ka watye ki ngec ki niang matut me Baibul, dok watwero timo pwony matir dok matir.

H. Tye "apokapoka me tekwaro" i kin tekwaro ma tye i Baibul—ma tye iye cik, cik, ki cik ma jenge i kom tekwaro meno—ki tekwaro ki kwo mapat pat ma wakwo iye i kare-ni.

1. Lok pa Lubanga (Baibul) kimiyo i kare mogo, i tekwaro mogo, bot dano mogo, ma onongo gitye ka kato ki i kwo mogo. Ento, lok pa Lubanga ki coyo me bedo calo kwena bot dano weny i ngeye. Macalo adwogine, "Peko madit me ryeko ma tye i tic ki Ginacoya aye *me cobo apokapoka ma tye i kin tekwaro me Baibul ki tekwaro me kare ni*" (Doriani 1996: 143). "Bibedo gin me aura me tito bot lobo wa ni lok me dini labongo temo rwom me tekwaro/lok me tekwaro" (Webb 2001: 24). Apokapoka me tekwaro ni en aye gin mumiyo cik me gonyo lok ki gonyo lok maber mitte pi tic kwede—kadi wa cik me Cik Manyen, cike, ki cik. Medo ikom meno, i lok mapol cik me Baibul ki yubu me bedo ma pe rwate ki tekwaro me loko tekwaro ki gonyo dano ki i opii pa tekwaro gi. Pi meno, kadi wa cik me Cik Manyen, cike, ki cik pe kitwero tic kwede "i yoo me tic," ento ki twero loko ne, ma rwate ki cik ma tye piny, me rwate ki jami ma tye. Man tye ki tyen lok madit atika bot Lukricitayo kit ma wa gamo kwede alokaloka me tekwaro: omyero wa lok i kom tekwaro wa ma aa ki i rwom me ker, ento omyero wa rwate ki tekwaro wa i kom jami ma rwate ki tekwaro "ma pe ki ngeyo."
2. Cik, cike, ki cik ducu pe kitwero tic kwede ki lapor i kit ma kimiyo kwede pien cik, cike, ki cik ducu pe kiloko iye ni obedo cik pa Lubanga me agikki nyo maber loyo pi dano ducu ki tekwaro ducu.
- a. *Dano mapol, ma i kine tye iye lutela dini kacel ki lupwonye me Baibul, pe giniang ni "jami mapol ma tye i Baibul pe kicoyogi me keto lobo ma tye ki ngolo kop atir dok ma rom aroma"*

(Webb 2001: 41). Pi meno, peko mukene ma tye i tic ki cik, cike, ki cik me Cik Manyen i yoo ma rwate, ma tye kakare, ma rwate ki gin ma ki coyo ni, "coc kikome gamo gin ma wa twero lwongo ni 'kit me ker' (ma kato tekwaro ki kare mo keken) kacel ki 'kit me tekwaro' (ma ki keto i kabedo ki kare mo keken)" (Webb 2001: 23). Tye but tic wa me gonyo ki tic kwede me poko kin jami aryo ni.

b. *Tye mere bedo tye pa alokaloka me tekwaro i kare ma okato, ki lok ada ni tekwaro wa pat ki tekwaro me Baibul, ma konyowa me neno ni pe cik, cik, ki cik me Baibul ducu obedo tito pi rwom me ker ma rwate ki tekwaro.* "I kin coc me Ginacoya wa nongo dul ma kwako tekwaro (me labolle, mar pi jirani) ki dul ma kwako tekwaro, onyo maber loyo, dul ma tye ki jami ma kwako tekwaro ma pire tek (me labolle, coc me opii). Pi lukwan macon jami aryo ni—me tekwaro ki ma mako tekwaro—pe obedo gin ma pe rwate. I kit ma nen kwede, apoka poka ma tye i kin gin aryo ni onongo pe ki ngeyo pi lukwan macon. I kin jami ma pat pat keken ma apoka poka ni twero nen, pi cik me apoka poka." (Webb 2001: 24)

c. *Labol pa cik ma kwako tekwaro ma ki waco i Baibul.* Coc ma mako tic me opii, jami ma ki nywalo kwede, coc ma loko i kom gamente ma calo loc pa kabaka onyo ma jenge i kom loc pa lacoo ma ka cik, coc ma nyutu ni coo tye ki twero i kom mon, ki jami mukene ma kit meno tye ki rwom me tekwaro ma lamal.

3. Tyen lok mumiyo Baibul tito ni cik ki rwom me kwo pa dano tye ki ariya. Tye tyen lok mapol ma oweko Baibul—ma tye iye lok ma oa ki bot Lubanga kikome—tito pi rwom me kwo ma rwate ki tekwaro ki bene rwom me ker ma rwate ki rwom me tekwaro. Gin tye iye jami ma lubo ni:

a. *Kit ma Baibul tito kwede omyero obed ma rwate ki tekwaro macon wek obed ma rwate ki ma dano twero niang iye.* "Lobo macon i lok ma mako pur, loc pa kabaka, jo me ot ma gi medo, lok ma mako kwo, ki mukene, gi konyo twatwal i yubu ginacoya i kin dul ma ki lwongo ni governor. Jami mapol ma tye ada i kom lobo macon pe tye i lobowa me kare-ni. . . . Ma calo wego ma ryek, Lubanga kare mukene loko ki lutino ne i leb, neno ki jami ma tye adaa ma rwate ki lobo ma gineno ki kato ki iye. Lok mapol ma tye i ginacoya nyutu kit neno pa dano ma mako tekwaro ni." (Webb 2001: 64, 65)

b. *Dano pe gi loko kit me kwo pa dano oyotoyot, pi meno pol kare onongo mitte ni kitergi "kit acel acel" me cito i rwom ma malo.* "Lutela dini omyero gu nge ni dul pa lutela dini ni tye i ginacoya. I tero dano me cito i yub mo, lutela dini ma ryek gi gwoko dano gi mot ki mar i rwom ma gitwero. Latela dini ma tye ki ngec matut niang ni ngat moni pe twero loko kit ma ngat mukene neno kwede lobo i dyewor acel. . . . Lucoc ma gicoyo lok pa Lubanga ki pa dano ducu gitiyo kacel i wat ma mwol, ma rwate ki lwak ma gimoko gicikke. Coc me Baibul pol kare nyutu waraga pa lukwat, ma ki coyo ki cwiny me mwolo pa lakwat. Lokgi kiyubo me 'tweyo' jo me gicikke ka mabor kit ma gitwero cito kwede, calo latwo, ento pe me weko 'gipoto.' Alokaloka pol kare tek. Dano pe gi loko kit ma gi bedo kwede ki dano oyotoyot. Lubanga kelo jone i yoo ma twero bedo ni ki loko ki i yoo ma ngeyo kit pa dano." (Webb 2001: 59, 58) Yoo me tic man tye ki dul me pwony kacel ki dul me gwoko lutino. "Gin ma ki coyo, ma calo yoo me pwony maber, ki yubu me tero dano ki kama gi tye iye (ma ki ngeyo) ki konyo gi me cito i anyim ma ki twero neno (ma pe ki ngeyo) ma tye ki rwate ki kare ni wek gu nong yoo me donyo i anyim ma gi maro" (Ibid. 60). I rwom ma malo man nyutu apoka poka ma tye i kwo wa weny i kin tam ma ki tamo ki gin ma tye adaa.

c. *I kin tekwaro ma tye i Baibul, kadi wa jami ma pe kelo larre, ma rwate ki tekwaro ki yub me kwo pa dano tye iye jami mabeco, ma rwate ki ker.* "ma calo, tic me opii Onongo tiyo calo gin ma konyo dano i tekwaro macon. twatwale kit me bedo opii me banya i Irael omyo yoo me konyo jo ma onongo gitye ki peko me cente. Otiyo pi yub maber ki ma pire tek." (Webb 2001: 64) Pi meno, kadi bed ni Baibul oloko i kom "kit me tekwaro," ma lubbe ki kare ki ka ma kikwano iye Ginacoya mukwongo, pud oloko maber bot dano me tekwaro ni.

d. *Me gwoko tam i kom gin ma pire tek loyo nyutu ni jami mogo mabeco omyero gubed i rwom me aryo.* Lubanga tye ki jami ma pire tek, kadi wa i kin jami ma en ociko jone me timo ki ma, kikom gi, ber. Pi meno, bedo lagen ki cwiny ma oballe pire tek loyo jalle (**1 Cam 15:22; Jab 51:17; Koc 6:6**). Ngolo kop atir, kica, ki wot ki mwolo kacel ki Lubanga aye gin ma mitte (**Mic 6:8**). Cik ma pire tek loyo aye me maro Lubanga ki cwinywa ducu, ki me maro luwotwa kit ma wanen kwede kenwa (**Mat 22:36-40; Mar 12:28-34**). Kit ma atir, kica, ki gen tye "*cik ma pire tek loyo*" (**Mat 23:3**). Medo i kom rwom me tic ma tye i cik pa Lubanga kikome, rwom ma malo me tito kwena maber bene nyutu ni yub mukene ma rwate onongo bibedo ki rwom ma piny. "Pol kare lok ma ki coyo i ginacoya pe nyutu kit ma opore pien ni gi keto cwiny gi i kom

tic maber me konyo tic pa Lukricitayo. Cobo tic pa Lukricitayo pol kare lwongo jo muye me jalo gin maber pi nongo jo mukene. Onyo, tero kit ma jami tye kwede i kabedo mapol me kwo, ki yubu jami manok keken, me keto tam i kom tic ma pire tek.” (Webb 2001: 63)

4. Peko me poko kin ngo ma tye “wadi” ma rwate ki tekwaro ki “jami ma rwate” ma rwate ki tekwaro mapat pat obedo gin ma kelo peko me tic ki bedo agonya ki ma rwate ki cik. “Pe wamito ni wa lok gin mo ma rwate ki tekwaro me doko gin ma rwate ki tekwaro. Ki tung cing kany, pe wamito ni wa lok gin ma pe rwate ki tekwaro me doko gin ma rwate pi tekwaro ducu.” (Webb 2001: 24)

a. *Bedo agonya* i dul madit rwate ki kwanyo “jami ma pe ki twero” me Baibul, ma tiyo i kom jo ma gugamo ki dano mukene ducu, ki nenogi calo “wadi” ma tiyo i kom jo ma gugamo mukwongo keken ento dano ducu gitwero kwerogi. Dano ma gicwako loc pa gamente gineno jami ducu calo gin ma lubu tekwaro.

b. *Ma rwate ki cik* tye gin ma pat. Lutim cik gi kwanyo dul me Baibul ma tye “wadi” ma ki waco ni tye pi jo ma gunongo ne mukwongo, ki gineno gi calo “jami ma pe ki twero” ma mako dano ducu. Pol kare, lupwonyo cik gineno cik me Baibul keken, ento pe gitamo i kom tekwaro nyo cik ma tye i nge cik meno.

5. Timo kwedo lok ma mako tekwaro pa dano ma i Baibul pire tek me miyo tyen lok me tic wa ki me bedo ki kare me miyo lok ma rwate i kom jami ma pe rwate ki cik me ginacoya.

a. *Kwano lok ma mako tekwaro pa dano ma tye i Baibul mitte me moko ni jami ma watimo tye kakare.* “Pol pa kanica me Western dong pe gi lubo gin ma Ginacoya waco (i yoo ma pe ki ngeyo, ma ki ngeyo) ma mako umu wic, kic maleng, lwoko tyen, yubu yer wic, bedo opii, ki mukene. Ento pe wabedo ki ngec matut i tito pingo waweko tim mogo ento wamedde ki timo mukene. Peko me tito lok ki bedo ma pe rwate pol kare weko peko ma mako likwayo pa Lukricitayo ma lubo.” (Webb 2001: 246)

b. *Kwano lok ma mako tekwaro pa dano ma tye i Baibul mitte me bedo ki kare me miyo lok ma rwate i kom kit ma dano gikwo kwede ma nonge i Ginacoya.* Ka pe watwero tito pi adwogi pa tekwaro i kom yub me Ginacoya, pe wabi twero gamo lok pa jo ma gineno ni jami mogo ma kitimo, cik, cik, ki cik ma tye i Baibul ni rac nyo ma dwoko cen (ki i neno me kare-ni) tye marac nyo ma dwoko cen (ki i neno me kare-ni). Jo mapol ma gicayo Baibul giwaco ni Baibul obedo gin ma diyo dano i kom opii nyo mon. Ento, “meno tye me lok i kom ginacoya ma pe ki ngeyo, ma pe ki lok ma mako kwo pa dano onyo tekwaro. Man obedo kwan ma pe rwate ki kare [ma en aye, nyutu ngat moni ma tye onyo gin mo ma tye ka time i yoo mukene ma pe lubo kare, ma opore, onyo ma tye i tekwaro]! Ma lubu awene ki kan ma lok me ginacoya ki kwano iye mukwongo, lok me ginacoya ocano kwano ne me laro kwo pa lwak.” (Webb 2001: 254) Pi meno, ka wa pe wa nyamo adwogi pa tekwaro ma tye i Baibul balo tic wa me tito kwena ki keto ariya i kom niye pa dano.

I. Jami ma konyowa me ngeyo coc me Baibul mene ma tye ki tekwaro, nyo ma tye ki ariya mukene, ki mene ma tye ki tekwaro mapatpat

Timo kwedo lok ma mako tekwaro me Baibul— ma en aye, temo poko kin coc me Baibul ma waco ni “jami ma pe ki ngeyo” onyo “lok adaa ma pe gik” (ma en aye, ma mako dano weny i kare weny ki kabedo weny), ki ma mako “wadi” onyo “ma rwate ki tekwaro” (ma calo, ma mako tekwaro ki jami ma mako tekwaro pa Baibul ma lacoc me Baibul onongo tye ka lok iye), tye ki tyen lok mukene ma twero tic kwede- onyo tye ki tyen lok mukene ma twero tic bedo tek twatwal. En omio tic maber, ma calo gonyo lok maber, obedo gin ma ki yubu ki cing ki bene obedo gin ma ki ngeyo. mito diro. Lapeny ki jami ma lubo ni, ki bot Klein, Blomberg, kacel ki Hubbard (1993: 411-21), Doriani (2001: 249-50), Webb (2001: 69-235), kacel kiTiessen (1993: 189-207), twero konyowa me moko ka ce cik mo me Baibul nyo gin ma pire tek twero tic i kare ducu ki kabedo ducu, nyo tye pi tekwaro nyo kwo ma tye ka timme i Baibul. Myero wiwa opo, kadi bed kumeno, ni pe tye gin mo keken i kin jami magi ma twero bedo gin ma moko. Pe ducu twero tic i lok mo keken. mogo romo nyutu tung cing acel, ki mogo tung cing mukene. Kadi bed kumeno, ki penyo lapeny magi, omyero wabed ki kare me moko, i lok mo keken, ngo ma nen calo pire tek loyo, ki gin ma pire tek ma mako ka ce coc macon ni onongo tye ki tekwaro ma nok onyo ma mako tekwaro mapatpat.

1. Tika dul lok ni kikome, onyo lok madit ma tye i buk ma dul lok ni tye iye, miyo twero onyo gengo tic kwede i yoo mo keken, onyo tika kelo tic kwede ma rwate ki dano weny? Cikke ma ki moko ni tye kakare ka jami ma ki waco ni ki cobo. Pi meno, lok pa Yecu i **Mat 7:7** (“*Peny ci gibimini*”) ki keto i lok madit ma tye i **Mat 6:1-15** ni lega wa pe myero obed me paro piwa kenwa ki me keto deyo i komwa kenwa, ento myero me lonyo nying Lubanga, myero wabed ki miti i kom kerre, dok myero wabed i cinge ki mitine maber. Cik pa Yecu bot Petero ni myero eto pi niyene (**Jon 21:18-19**) ki gik i lok ma

Yecu owaco bot Jon i kom anyim ne (**Jon 21:20-23**). Gin aryo ni ducu gi tye pi dano eni. Ento, tyeng mogo konyowa me niang ni labol pa Petero-ni pe obedo gin ma kite dok pat, ento obedo labol pa cik ma igi lac ma "*latic pe dit kato laditte*" (**Jon 13:16**), ki "*jo ducu ma mito bedo jo ma lword Lubanga i Kricito Yecu gibunogi*" (**2 Tem 3:12**). Kadi wa cik pa Yecu ma rwate twero bedo ma rwate ki dul ki cik mukene. Pi meno, i **Mat 5:39** en owaco ni pe myero walweny i kom ngat marac; kadi bed kit meno, i **Mat 10:23** en owaco ni myero guring woko ka kiunogi.

2. Tika lok ma ki nyutu ma lubo ni gengo tic ki lok mo kadi bed ni buk ma tye iye pe? Lapeny man omyero ki peny i kom coc me Cik Macon ducu, ento bene tye i Cik Manyen. I **Mat 10:9-10** Yecu ociko lupwonnyene ni pe guter cente nyo cam, ento guket gengi i kom mic pa jo ma gitye ka tic kwedgi. I **Luka 22:35** Yecu oloko cik meno, ki owaco ki lupwonnyene ni guter kicar ki kicar. I **Luka 10:1** Yecu owaco ki lupwonnyene ni gucit woko "aryo aryo," ento i **Tic pa Lukwena 20:4** Paulo onongo tye ki jo mukene abiro. I kom lok, i **Mat 5:41-42** Yecu owaco ni omyero wacit mairo aryo ki ngat mo kiken ma odiyo wa me wot mairo acel, ki omyero wami bot ngat mo kiken ma openyo ki botwa. Ento, me keto lok magi i tic labongo keto tam i kom jami mukene ki ginacoya (labole, **Jab 37:21** ma lubbe ki cente) onongo bibedo gin marac. "Ka, me labolle, an atye daktar ma tiyo i kom cwiny ma tye ka cito ka loko remo, omyero pe acit mairo me aryo ki ngat mo. Myero awac ni pe ki aa ki i agiki me mairo acel ki lega maber ki lok me agiiki oyotoyot. Atye ki jami mukene ma angeyo ni myero atim, ki myero amok tam. . . . Ka atye ki banya bot lacat wil ma jami ne dong atyeko wilo, pe atye agonya me miyo cente meno bot 'ngat mo ma openya'--labongo, doki, tye jami mogo ma pire tek ma tye iye. . . . I jami weny ma twero time omyero wapenye ken waa, ento pi ni 'Tika atimo jami ma ki waco i carolok pa Yecu ni?' ento 'Tika atye ka bedo kit dano ma carolok ma Yecu obolo-ni tye ka nyutone-ni?'" (Willard 1997: 179-80)

3. Tika pwony ma ki ngeyo ni "ki loko" kama mukene i yoo ma nyutu ni onongo ki keto i jami ma pat pat? Cik pa Lubanga bot Abraim me tyero Icaka (**Acakki 22**) ki bot Kocca me nyomo dako ma lakwele (**Kocca 1:2**) gubedo labol aryo me lok man. Pe neko dano (nen, labol, **Nia 20:13; Yabo 21:8**) ki bedo maleng me buto (nen, labol, **1 Kor 6:16-20**) gubedo cik ma pire tek me Baibul ki kit mabeco pa Lukricitayo. Kadi bed kumeno, labol magi bene gubedo lanyut me bedo lagen bot Lubanga i kare ma kwo tye matek adada, ki bene kit ma Lubanga obedo lagen botgi.

4. Karatac me penyo tic ni ki miyo bot dano manok? Gin mo ma tye i coc twero bedo ma nok ka kimiyo bot dano ma nok. Gin ma tye ka time onyo lok mukene twero nyutu ni lok ma ki coyo ni Onongo nok ki pi twero bedo ni ki cwalo bot dano weny i kare ki kabedo ducu. Me labolle, Yecu owaco bot "lalonyo matidi ma lalonyo," ngat acel acel, ni "*cit icat jami ducu ma itye kwede, ci ipok ki lucan*" (**Mar 10:21**; nen bene **Mat 19:21; Luka 18:22**). Ento, i **Luka 19:1-10** Pe kiciko Jakayo me cato jamine ducu ci miyo bot lucan, kadi bed ni Jakkeo, calo laloc matidi ma lalonyo-ni, obedo lalonyo. Ma ka meno, Jakayo oyo me miyo nucu jamine bot lucan, dok Yecu opwoye pi timo meno. Meno nyuto ni gin ma onongo mitte me cato jami ducu ma itye kwede wek ilub kor Yecu onongo nok. I yoo acel-li, i **1 Tem 5:23** Paulo owaco ki Temceo ni "*Pe dok imat pii keken, ento mat kono vino manok pi kony me ic ki two ma bino kare ki kare.*" Man nen maber ni obedo gin ma ki coyo, ento pe lok ma ki waco. Man mono obedo "pwony me kongo"? Tika mitte ni Lukricitayo ducu myero gumat kongo vino i kare-ni? Lagam ne tye ni "pe." "Megi" tye acel, ma nyutu ni Paulo tye ka lok ki Temceo kikome, ento pe ki kanica ducu. Bene, **5:23** tye "aside" (lok manok ma pe kubbe ki lok ma tye i coc ma orumowa). Tyeng mukene-ni miyo tyen lok me lok pa Paulo-ni, ma jenge i kom cik ma iye lac me gwoko, ki gwoko, kom ngat moni. Nen calo onongo tye peko mo i kom pii ka ma Temceo onongo tye iye, ma onongo tye ka kelo peko i ic. Jami ma tye i kongo vino twero konyo two ne. "*Pi tyen lok me*" nyuto ni Paulo onongo tye ka coyo kongo vino meno pi tyen lok me cango two. "Aside" pa Paulo bot Temceo ni ocung i kom lok ma mako yot kom pa Temceo ki gwoko kome. Pe tye temo me tito lok ma mako "lok me kongo" kany. Cik Macon loko i kabedo mukene mapol i kom lok meno, ki kit ma ki tito kwede ki kit ma ki coyo kwede (labolle, **Jon 2:1-11; Rom 13:13; 14:1-23; 1 Kor 5:11; Ep 5:18; Kol 2:16; 1 Tem 3:3; 8; Tito 1:7**). Jami eni ducu (ki mukene), kacel ki ngo ma Cik Macon waco i kom lok man, omyero ki kwan me dongo pwony me Baibul i kom kongo.

5. Tika coc ni kikome nyutu cik ma mako lok me dini onyo kit mabeco, onyo nen calo tye gin ma ki nyutu onyo nyutu cik mo ma lac? Gin mo ma tye i coc twero bedo ma rwate ki tekwaro ka jami ma ki waco nen calo pe rwate ki cik me ginacoya, onyo ka nen calo tye ka tic ki cik mukene. Lok ma ki waco ma pat pat twero bedo me tekwaro ma loyo lok ma ki waco i kom dano weny. ma calo, cik me kwanyo cam (**Levi 19:9-10; 23:22**) nen calo obedo tic ki cik ma kwako gwoko lucan. Pi meno, cik me kwanyo jami nen calo tye me tekwaro, kun cik ma tye piny ni tye me tekwaro. I **Luka 7:46** Yecu ojuko rwode i yo me mwolo pi pe owiro wiye ki moo, ento opwoyo dako mo pi owire ki moo ma ngwece kur. Wiro nen calo obedo yoo ma rwate ki tekwaro me nyutu woro bot dano mukene.

6. Tika tyen lok me timo gin mo nen calo obedo "tam me tekwaro ma nok," onyo tye ma jenge i kom jami ma pe kitwero loko i kin tekwaro, onyo kit me tekwaro ma kiloko iye i ginacoya onyo ma lucoc gi tamo ni miyo bedo tek me tic ki coc ma kimiyo i yoo acel? Yoo acel me neno lok ma mako ka ce jami mogo ma kitimo onongo tye ki cik ma kwako tekwaro nyo tye ma rwate ki tekwaro aye me neno ka ce nen calo obedo "kit matir" nyo ma rwate ki tic. Man rom, ento pe rom, ki lapeny ma okato ni. Gin ma miite ma jenge i kom kit mabeco romo bedo ma mako tekwaro pa dano. Gin ma pire tek ma jenge i kom jami ma tye ka time romo bedo me tekwaro. Ka tyen lok ma tye i nge coc me baibul nen calo jenge i kom tekwaro nyo kit ma kwo tye kwede i kare meno, ci tic kwede twero bedo ni tye ki rwom me tekwaro ma nok. I yoo acel-lu, ka tyen lok me tic pi cik me Baibul pe twero bedo maber ka ki aa ki i tekwaro acel me cito i tekwaro mukene, ki dong peke pa tyen lok me tic ma cung matek nyutu ni gin mo twero bedo ki tekwaro. Me labolle, lok ma kiloko i **1 Kor 11:2-16** i kom bor pa yer wi mon, calo kit ma kiloko kwede i **11:5-6** ni yer wic cek obedo "gin me lewic," nen calo tye i tekwaro pa dano. Lok me tekwaro nyutu ni yer wic ma cok onyo wic ma ki juku nyutu ni dako dong kingolo kop i wiye ki nongo ni en otimo abor, onyo en aye ngat ma "laco" loyo i mar i kin mon ki mon. Jami ma mako tekwaro ni pe tiyo i tekwaro mapol i kare ni. Kit ma ki umu kwede wic ki bor pa yer wic gi pat pat ki tekwaro acel acel. Pi meno, lok ma pire tek ma tye i dul lok ni pe tiyo i yo acel i kare ni. Kadi bed kit meno, lok pa Paulo-ni tek loyo meno. I 11:3, 7-12 en oloko i kom cwec macon ki acaki (ma, en kikome, twero bedo me tekwaro), otimo lok ma pe niang iye i kom lumalaika, ki lacen omoko ni coo ki mon rom ki rwate. Ma nok loyo, omyero pe wa juku apoka poka ma tye i kin coo ki mon, ento omyero watim ne i yoo ma rwate ki tekwaro ki ma rwate. I yo acel-lu, cik me kwanyo cam (**Levi 19:9-10; 23:22**) obino i lok ma mako dano mapol ma tye ka tic i pur ki bedo cok i kin dano ki poto. I kabedo mapol i kare ni, jirani pa lupur aye lupur mukene, ki lucan gibedo i boma. Pi meno, tyen lok me cik ma kit meno pe rwate ki tekwaro weny. Lok pa Yecu ni lupwonnyene "myero walwok tyen lawote" (**Jon 13:14**) miyo tam ma rwate i kabedo macon ma loyo i kabedo mapol i kare ni, pien en tamo ni: wot ki tyen; tyen nono onyo war me tyen; pe pa pii ma mol; piny ma lyet; ki yoo ma opong ki apwa.

7. Tika tic ki coc i kare ni i kit me tekwaro acel ma kimiyo bote tye ka medde ki cobo yub nyo miti macon? Coc mo twero bedo ma rwate ki tekwarowa, onyo twero bedo ma ki loko i tekwarowa i kit me Baibul, ka medde ki tic kwede i tekwarowa tye ka medde ki cobo yub macon. Ki tung cing kany, coc twero bedo ma rwate ki tekwaro ka pwonyo coc ni dong pe cobo gin ma onongo ki yubu con. I kare mogo kit tekwaro acel-lu pud tye, ento gin ma en nyutu onyo nyutu oloko. I kare ma kit meno, karatac macon ni omyero ki lok onyo ki juku ne. Me labole, **Rom 16:16** waco botwa ni "wumote kekenwu ki mot maleng me mar." I tekwaro mapol, coo gimoto luwotgi ki doto dog luwotgi. I tekwaro mukene timo meno nyutu tim me buto i kin coo ki mon. I tekwaro mukene mon ginoto doggi i kingi, ento pe gidoto coo. I tekwaro mukene bene kiye ni coo ki mon gumote ki doto dog luwotgi. Pi meno, kit me mot ki doto dog pud tye, ento i tekwaro mogo tyen lokke pat ki kit ma onongo tye kwede i Baibul. I tekwaro ma mot ki dog nyutu tim me buto i kin coo ki co nyo mon ki mon, mot ki dog kit meno pe bi medde ki cobo yub macon. I tekwaro ma kit meno, mot ki mako cing nyo mako cing rwatte ki cik ma tye i tyeng ma nyuto ni omyero wawor omegiwa i Kricito ki mar me ada. I labol me "cik me kwanyo cam" (**Levi 19:9-10; 23:22**), i kabedo me kare ni ma jirani pa lupur aye lupur mukene, ki lucan gibedo i boma, pi lupur me pe kwanyo jami i dog poto gi malube ki cik me kwanyo cam pe obi konyo lucan, ento obi kelo cam ma pe opoto. Pi meno, lubo "coc me cik" matek onongo bibalo yub me cik. Coc mapol giwaco ni myero kibed ki "winy" (pa opii bot lulocgi), **1 Tem 6:1; Tito 2:9-10**, (pa dano bot lutela ma loyo, **1 Pet 2:13-15**), (pa mon bot coo, **Tito 2:4-5; 1 Pet 3:1**), *pi tyen lok me miyo kwena maber bot dano mukene*. I kare ni, me pyem pi bedo ngat acel, ma calo opii onyo bedo opii i tic, i kin dano, onyo i nyom dong pe tiyo pi miyo kwena maber bedo maber bot jo ma ki waco ni "miine". Tic, gamente, ki nyom i pol pa tekwaro i kare ni tye ki jami mapol ma mako rwate ma loyo kit ma onongo tye kwede i tekwaro macon. Tic macalo opii pe cik yee. Lutic tye ki twero ma opii onongo pe gitye kwede. Lobo, medo ki lutela, dong gitye i te cik. Dano ma gibedo i lobo ma loc alwak tye ki twero me kwero lok pa lutela gi. Mon tye ki twero, kwan, ki kare ma onongo pe gitye kwede i tekwaro macon. Pi meno, nongo nyutu woro, woro, ki woro bot dano weny obedo gin ma rwate ki tekwaro pa dano (nen **Mat 20:25-28; Ep 5:21**), "cwalo" i *kit ma onongo tye kwede i kare me Baibul* pe. Omyero wa kwany jami ma otiime i kwo wa, wek pe wapot i bal ma weko wa tye ka timo gin ma coc ni waco, ento pe dong wa tye ka timo gin ma coc ni waco.

8. Tika cik me Baibul nyo tic kwede tye ka jemo i kom tekwaro me kare meno? "Ka ginacoya loko i kom gin mo ma ki timo i kare macon, apoka poka ki gin ma onongo tye i kare macon pol kare nyutu ni obedo gin ma kitimo i kin dano. . . . Tam ma rwate ni ki twero waco ni: rwom me gin mo ma tye i coc ni tye me tekwaro mede i kare ma jami mogo ma tye i coc ni rwate ki tekwaro me lobo macon." (Webb

2001: 158) Jami aryo ni ducu ma kwako cik man ki nyutu gi ki woro i kom yub me tic macalo opii. "Pien ginacoya pe loko lok ma mako tic me opii *macalo dul ma konyo dano*, medo rwom me yub me kwo pa dano kikome ma tye i kin jami ma ki coyo. Ki tung cing kany, kama Israel opokke iye ki tekwaro ma orumo en tye i dwoko piny onyo ber pa kwo i kin opii. . . . Man tye ki kero madit me tito lok ma mako tekwaro pa dano, pi i lok ma ki loko/ma ki poko (ma calo, nyutu boma ma ki gwoko iye opii pi kare ni) ento i lok ma mako cwiny me laro dano (ma en aye, dwoko cen cwiny ma tye i coc ni me tero dano maber ki dong kwanyo opii). Jami ma pe rwate ki tekwaro ma tye i kin jami ma ki tiyo kwede i opii tye ka medde ki lok matek i kare ni ma loyo jami ma nyutu tekwaro keken. (Ibid.) I yoo acel-lu, lok ma kicoyo i Baibul i kom tim me buto ki co nyo mon ki mon onongo tye ka jemo i kom tekwarogi.. Pi meno, pe nen calo tam ma Baibul miyo i kom tim me buto-ni onongo tye i tekwaro pa jo Palestine macon nyo pa Luroma me cencwari me acel keken. Macalo labol mukene, cik pa Kricito ni lutela myero gubed lutic (**Mat 20:20-28**) onongo tye ka jemo i kom tekwarone. Man nyutu ni "tela pa lutic" pa Lukricitayo omyero obed ma rwate ki tekwaro. I yoo mapol Baibul lwongo Lukricitayo, calo lunebi me Cik Macon, me kwo ma pe rwate ki tekwaro. Dini pa Lukricitayo twero nyute i tekwaro mo keken, ento pe ki keto i tekwaro mo keken. Wan wabedo opii pa Kricito, pe pa tekwarowa. omyero wa ket en, ento pi tekwaro wa, mukwongo i kwo wa.

9. Tika lok ma rwate ki coc me baibul ma tye i lapeny ni gi rwate ki tekwaro pa dano onyo lok ma rwate ni gi rwate ki tekwaro pa dano mukene? Gin mo ma tye i coc twero bedo me tekwaro ka jami ma rwate ki coc meno bene gi rwate ki tekwaro. "Lok ma rwate omyero obed ma rwate ki lok ma tye ka time . . . ki (ma pire tek loyo) tye ki wat macok ki lok ma tye ka time" (Webb 2001: 163, 171). Me labolle, malube ki kit me kwo pa coo ma ki nongo i Baibul, jami ma lubo ni tye mogo, ento pe ducu, ma mako lok ma mako tekwaro: (1) tam ni mon obedo jami (**Nia 20:17; Nwo 5:21; Lungol 5:30**); (2) dako ki kwanyo ki i twero pa wone me cito bot cware (**Wel 30:1-16; Nwo 22:19, 28-29**); (3) bedo ki twero ki gamo jami Onongo ki miyo bot coo keken kono i kare ma pi rwate (**Wel 27:5-8; 31:1-9; Nwo 21:16-17**); (4) tye ki teko madwong i kom mon, ento pe i kom coo, bedo labongo nyom (**Levi 21:13; Nwo 22:13-21**); lok ma mako abor onyo buto ma pe ki nyom onongo ki tero i yoo ma pat pat i kin coo ki mon (**Levi 20:10; Wel 5:11-31; Nwo 22:22-24**). Lok ada ni lok ma mako jami ma mako tekwaro nyutu ni kit loc pa coo ma nonge i Baibul, ka pi loc pa coo kikome, obedo tekwaro. Gin acel ma kwako "lok ma rwate" tye tic ki lok ma ki coyo piny onyo gurup ma nonge i Baibul. Gin acel ma tye i kin dul nyo gurup twero bedo ma rwate ki tekwaro ka jami mukene ni tye ma rwate ki tekwaro, ki twero bedo ma rwate ki tekwaro ka jami mukene ni tye ma rwate ki tekwaro. Pi meno, coc ma ki lwongo ni "rubu" (**Nwo 22:9-11**) nen calo tye ki tekwaro ma malo, ento kit mabeco ki marac nen calo tye ki tekwaro ma pat pat (labole, **Jer 7:9; Koc 4:2; Mar 7:21; Gal 5:22-23**).

10. Tika guti me coc me Baibul tye i kom cwec macon? Pien Lubanga olwongo cwecce ni "*be ma tek*" i kare ma ki tyeko ne (**Acak 1:31**), ki bal onongo pwod pe odonyo i lobo, dul mo me coc twero bedo ma mako tekwaro ka ce guti ne ocung i kom gin ma kicweyo con. nyom pa dako acel, ma jenge i kom **Acakki 2:24**, ki ma Yecu (**Mat 19:4-6**) ki Paulo (**Ep 5:22-33**) gumoko, obedo labol acel (kadi bed ni poko kin jo munyomme ki nyom mapol onongo ki yee i kare mogo manok). I yoo acel-lu, mon bene gitye ki "cal pa Lubanga" dok gitye i te twero pa Lubanga me loyo cwec kacel ki coo (**Acak 1:26-28**). Ento, lok ada ni gin mo tye ki guti i kom cwec macon ni pe nyutu ni en tye ki kit ma pat pat. Lok adaa ma mako cwec ki kit ma kicweyo kwede ma peya poto piny pe obedo cik, ento obedo gin ma tito. Pe jami ducu ma mako yub me cwec macon ni ki keto kit ma onongo tye kwede me bedo gin ma pire tek pi likwayo weny ma lubo. Me labolle, kadi bed ni Adam ki Kawa gunyomme ki dako acel keken, nyom pe kwako co ki mon ducu (nen **Mat 19:10-12; 1 Kor 7:7-8**), dok pe bitimme i lobo manyen (**Mat 22:30**). Kadi wa cwec macon, ki lok ma ki waco bot Adam ki ma peya poto piny, onongo tye i kin "tekwaro" mo me Eden. Pi meno, jami ma kubbe ki cwec calo cam ma pe ki ringo, pur macalo tic, ki gwoko nino me Cabat ducu onongo tye me tekwaro nyo ma pe gik. Lok ni "*wunywai, wunya, wupong lobo*" (**Acak 1:28**), ki yubu i kare ma onongo pe tye dano mukene i lobo. I kare-ni, dano dong "gupong lobo." Tye dano bilion mapol ata. I kabedo mukene kwo bedo tek adada, dok lunyodo gitye ki lutino mapol ma pe gitwero gwokogi. Pi meno, "lobowa pat adada ki poto. I labol man, kit ma kicweyo kwede myero kilok matek." (Webb 2001: 125)

11. Tika coc me baibul ni oya ki i lok me poto onyo lok ma ki lwongo ni acena? "Tye yoo acel ma lok ma ki lwongo ni ceran ni tye ma aa ki i kin dano (ma calo lanyut, 'gin ma tye') ki yoo mukene ma pe obedo ma aa ki i kin dano (ma calo gin ma miite, 'gin ma omyero watim')" (Webb 2001: 121). Pe obedo but yub pa Lukricitayo me medo lok ma mako lok me ciran, ento me lweny kwede. Arem i kare me nywal, doo, ki to ducu tye i wi lobo ducu (**Acak 3:16-19**). Kadi bed kumeno, wa tiyo ki yadi me kare ni maber me lweny i kom two ki to, ki diro me kare ni me lweny i kom yadi.

12. Tika coc me Baibul tye ki tyen lok me larre ki cwec manyen? Gin mo ma tye i coc twero bedo ma rwate ki tekwaro ka ce tye ki guti i kom jami ma kicweyo manyen. Pi meno omyero wa tam i kom kama i yub pa Lubanga me laro dano ma cik me Baibul onyo tic kwede oa ki iye. “Kit macalo cik ma kwako kit mabeco pa Lubanga tye ki wat ki kit pa Lubanga ma pe ki roc-ci, kit meno bene gitye ki wat ki ticce me laro dano.. Cik ma kwako kit mabeco ma kwako lobo ducu bibedo ma rwatte ki tira man ma tye i yub pa Lubanga.” (Tiessen 1993: 203) Medo ikom meno, “Ka jami mo kiken ma omyero ki miini gin ma pire tek, omyero obed ma nonge i kin jami ma ki yubu manyen. Kit ma ki yubu kwede mukwongo, ma calo gin ma piire tek, pe tye ki kero acel me nyutu jami ma pat pat ma calo kit ma ki yubu kwede jami manyen. Ki tungcel, kit ma ki yubu kwede jami ma ki yubu mukwongo ni tye ki jami ma mako tekwaro ma mako gi. . . . Pe tye ni dano giloko i kit ma gicweyo kwede, ento ni wat i kin dano loko. Wat i kin dano omyero obed maber ki ki yubu odoco malube ki mar pa Kricito. Jami ma pigi tego ma mako cwec macon calo rangi del kom ki rangi del kom pe ki rwenyo woko i cwec manyen pa dano. Gi bedo ki gi loko kit gi, gi lonyo ki gi kwero. Dano manyen ni omyero oti ki apoka poka me miiyo gum ki dongo ma ka balo ki balo.” (Webb 2001: 147-49) Pi meno, “*dano manyen acel*” ki cwyeo “*i Kricito*” (**1 Kor 12:13; Gal 3:28; Ep 2:15; Kol 3:11**), ma iye apokapoka me del kom, dul dano, tim me buto, ki lok kom cente ki loko i Kricito, ma okelo guti manyen, ma laro wat i kin dano.

13. Tika onongo tye yoo ma rwate me rwate ki rwom ma ki waco i Baibul i tekwaro me kare meno? Gin mo ma tye i coc twero bedo ma rwate ki tekwaro ka ki nyutu i kare onyo kabedo ma jami mukene ma pat pat onongo tye i tekwaro mapol. I yo mukene, dul mo ma tye i coc twero bedo me tekwaro ka onongo pe kitwero tamo ni jami mukene ma lacoc mukwongo-ni otamo. Me labolle, i tekwaro weny ma ki coyo i buk pa Lubanga, loc pa kabaka onyo loc pa kabaka Onongo obedo kit gamente acel keken; loc pa lwak Onongo pe obedo gin ma ki twero yero. I yoo acel-li, tic macalo opii onongo obedo yo me kwo ma dano onongo giye i kare macon; pe tye tekwaro mo ma onongo tye ka cwako lok me juku loc i kit ma gineno kwede. Dul ma kwako kwo pa dano—loc pa kabaka ki tic me opii—Onongo obedo me tekwaro, pe me tekwaro, ki gin aryo ni Onongo obedo dul me tekwaro ma lucoc me Baibul gukwo ki gucoyo iye.

14. Tika lok mo ma tye i coc me baibul tye ka jemo i kom caden ma nen ka maleng nyo me cayan? Gin mo ma tye i coc twero bedo me tekwaro, onyo twero bedo ni tye ka tic ki leb ma mako jami ma time, ka tye ka jemo ki jami ma ki nongo i kare ni. Me labolle, Ic 3:12 oloko lok marac i kom lutela ma mon, kun waco ni mon giloko lutela maraco, kun porogi ki lutino ma gitye lutim aranyi. Kit macalo Irael onongo pe tye ka loc ki mon nyo lutino-ni, Icaya onongo tye ka tic ki leb mapol, ma jenge i kom tekwaro me kelo lewic i kom rok meno. Ki miiyo pwony manok ma mon romo nongo ki tic manok ma mon twero tiimo i tekwaro meno, twero bedo ni tye jami mogo ma mako kwo pa dano ma oweko Icaya oneno. Ento, i kare ni i tekwaro mapol mon ginongo pwony acel ki pa coo, ki gitwero cobo tic ki opici ducu. Kwedo ngec onyutu ni pe tye rwom ma lapiny onyo goro i kom mon ka kiporo ki coo i kom kero me pwonyo onyo telo. Mon gi miiyo kony ma pire tek i rwom me kwo weny, ki mon mapol ki ngeyo gi calo lutela maber. Pi meno, “kadi bed ni lok ma mako coo ki mon i buk pa Icaya tye me tekwaro, cik ma mako tekwaro ma pat pat pud tye ka tic i kare ni: dano ma calo lutino onyo ma pe gu dongo gi miyo lutela ma goro” (Webb 2001: 224).

J. Yoo abic me cobo peko ki apoka poka me tekwaro ka cik me Baibul, cike, ki cik twero tic kwede i kit ma jami tye ka time kwede i kare ni

Yoo me tic ma lubo magi jenge i kom Doriani (1996: 146-47) kacel ki Hays (2001: 30-35) (nen bene LAMED NGEC C: J. Daniel Hays, “Tic ki cik me Cik Macon i kare ni” ki LAMED NGEC D: T. Wayne, Dye, “Tekwaro ki cwiny ma ngoliwa kop: Lok me Baibul ki apoka poka me tekwaro”).

1. Mok tyen lok me acaki ki tic kwede. Man mito ni wati ki diro wa me gonyo lok ki gonyo lok.
2. Nyut cik ma kwako tekwaro ma pat pat ma tye i nge cik ma kimiyo ni. Nongo ngo ma onongo tye “ma rwate” ki dano ma cik me Baibul kimiyo bot gi ki ngo ma “ma rwate” (ma en aye, ma tiyo pi jo ma onongo cik ni keken ento pi dano weny onyo jo ma ye i kabedo ki cawa mo keken) en aye cwiny lok. Man twero mito ni wa poko kin kit ma cik ni ki gin ma tye iye (ma calo, gin ma ki waco, gin ma pire tek, “gin ma ki waco,” onyo cik ma tye i nge cik ni). “Ka wa tye ki akalakala ka gin moni tye ma rwate ki tekwaro onyo pe, bedo ber me keto ne i kin kwena ma tye i Baibul” (Wolvaardt 2005: 300). Timo meno mito ni wabed ki ngec matut i kom lok me Baibul ducu, ki tam, pwony, ki labol ma tye iye. “Ka ngat moni tye ki niang maber i kom kwena ma tye i Baibul, ci bibedo yot me poko kin gin ma tye i Baibul ki ma pe tye kakare” (Ibid.: 28). I kare mapol (ento pe ducu) kit me cik ki cik ma tye i ngeye twero bedo maleng, ki twero tic kwede kit ma ki waco kwede, twatwale ma lubu cik me Cik Macon. Ento, omyero wagwokke pe me “loko” cik, cik ma igi lac, nyo kit me tic kwede. Myero wamok rwom

me gen ma watye kwede ma mako cik ma wamoko ki kit ma wamito tic kwede.

3. Nong gin ma kit meno tin. Man pe miito ni omyero wange jami aryo ma malo ni keken, ento omyero wabed lupwonye maber i kom tekwarowa. I timo man omyero wa nong apoka poka ma twero bedo tye i kin dano macon ki jo ma ye i kare ni. Omyero watam matut i kom gin mumiyo gin mo ma tye ka timme i kare-ni rom aroma ki gin ma tye i Baibul. cik me Cik Macon ducu, cike, ki cik, ki jami mapol ma mite i Cik Manyen, *tic ki lapor, ka gi tiyo kwede*. Tic kwede ber keken ka jami ma tye i Baibul ki jami ma tye ka time i kare ni, i adaa, gi rwate.

4. Mii tam ma opore me tic kwede ma kwako cik mapol. I kare me yubu waraga me penyo tic, i lok mogo waromo:

a. *Medo cik me Baibul*. Me labole, pe bedo ki miti i kom kana pa lawoti (**Nia 20:17**) tye ki tic mapol (ma en aye, pe ibed ki miti i kom motoka pa lawoti).

b. *Lok cik me Baibul ma jenge i kom jami mapatpat*. Me labole, ma ka moto ngat acel acel ki "mar maleng" (**Rom 16:16**) kiromo tic ki cing nyo mako cing ki cwiny matir.

c. *Gwok cike ma tye i Baibul*. Me labole, ma ka mato kongo vino manok pi peko me ic (**1 Tem 5:23**) waromo tic ki yat ma gengo acid nyo pii ma kiketo i cupa nyo gin amata mukene ma nonge.

d. *Kadi bed ni loko cike me Baibul ka ce tic ki cik meno "i yoo me tic" twero bedo ni pe rwate ki tyen lok nyo cik ma tye i ngeye*. Me labole, i **1 Tem 5:3-16** dako ma latoo ma mwaka ne kato pyerabice ma pe ki lutino onyo likwayo, kadi bed ni rwate ki gin ma Paulo mito, pe ki twero miye kony ka en onongo jami ma en onywalo, tye ki pencen, onyo nongo kony pa gamente. Ki tung cing kany, dako ma latoo matidi ma tye ki lutino romo nongo kony ma opore ka lutino ne pe twero gwoko en (gi twero bedo matino twatwal, onyo jo me ode twero bedo ni gu kwero en, me labolle, ka en olokke odoko Lakricitayo ki i Islam), ka en pe ki gen me nyome (me labolle, ka en tye ki kwidi two jonyo), onyo pi tyen lok mukene.

5. Por tic ma wa tye ka waco ni ki ginacoya mukene, twatwale ki pwony me Cik Manyen. Ka tic wa ni rwate ki lok mogo ma ki coyo i Baibul, wa bi nongo tek cwiny iye. Omyero wabed ma wagwokke ka warwatte ki cik mo me Baibul ma nen calo tye ka mabor ki gin mo keken ma tye ka timme i kare-ni. Labol ma ki coyo i Baibul twero moko, onyo kwero, yub ma wa tye ka waco ni.

6. Cik Macon ki Cik Manyen labol nyutu jami ma malo ni:

a. **Acak 22:1-2**—*Cik pa Lubanga bot Abraim me tyero Icaka*. I kit ma en tye kwede, man Onongo obedo cik ma kimiyo bot Abraim, ento pe cik ma kimiyo bot jo muye ducu onyo Luicrael. Man obedo lanyut acel ma nyutu ni cik ma kimiyo ni Onongo tye "ma rwate" ki Abraim, ento pe "ma rwate" ki tekwaro ma pat pat. Ka kiporo ki ginacoya mukene pe nyutu cik mukene ma rom ki meno, ki bene nyutu ni Lubanga tye ka jemo ki gengo oonyo remo pa dano ma pe ki bal (nen **Nia 20:13; Car 6:16-17**). Ento, kadi wa dul lok man ma pat pat ni nyutu cik ma rwate, ma kwako tekwaro ma pat pat ni "bed atera me tic pi Lubanga ki gin ma imaro loyo," ento pi "cit i buru lutino ni."

b. **Nia 22:19; Levi 18:23; 20:16; Nwo 27:21**—*Cik pa Moses ma gengo buto ki lee*. Cik magi pe ki dwoko cen i Cik Manyen. Man dong nyutu ni tim me buto ki lee dong kiye i gicikke manyen. Wangeyo meno nining? Lagam ne tye ni waromo neno ngo ma Cik Manyen waco i kom tim me buto. I **1 Kor 7:2 ki Ibru 13:4** lucoc me Cik Manyen gikwero tim me buto ducu ma pe gunyomme. Medo i kom meno, **1 Kor 6:18 ki 1 Tec 4:3-5** gigengo "tim kwele." Cik me Cik Manyen tye maleng. Cik me Cik Macon ma gengo tim me buto ki lee obedo tic ki cik meno.

c. **Nwo 22:8**—*"Ka igero ot manyen, ibigero cel i wi ot, wek pe ikel alii me remo i kom odi ka ce dano mo opoto piny ki i iye."* "Mukwongo, wamoko gin ma tye i acaki. Pien onongo gitiyo, gibedo ka galowang, dok bene gibedo ka nino i wi otgi, Luicrael onongo giniang oyotoyot pingo onongo myero guket cel nyo cel ma orumogi [lok me tekwaro nyuto botwa tyen lok ki kit ma cik man pire tek kwede]. . . . Me aryo, wa yenyo cik. Pien jo ma aa ki tung kumalo pe gi cito malo i wi ot gi, wan pe wamito parapets i kare ni. Ento omyero wamok cik macon ki kit ma ki twero loko kwede. Cik ni nyutu mar pi jirani [gin ma ki waco i buk pa Lubanga] ki gwoko kwo kun miito jami ma gengo awano ma twero time. Pi meno, Moses omiyo twero me keto cik me gwoko kwo. Wa tiyo ki cik ni macok twatwal i kare ni ka wa keto jami ma gwoko kwo i kom ot ma lapiny ki wa keto jami ma gwoko dano i nget cel. Wa medo cik ni ka wa keto jami ma gengo ngwec pa motoka i gangi ma dano bedo iye." (Doriani 2001: 242-43)

d. **Rom 16:16**—*"Wumote kekenwu ki mot me mar maleng."* Ka waporu man ki Ginacoya mukene wanongo ni pwony ma kit meno bene kimiyo i **1 Kor 16:20; 2 Kor 13:12; 1 Tec 5:26; ki 1 Pet 5:14**. Ento, pe tye tyeng mo i kin tyeng magi ma miyo tyen lok mo i kom kit mot mo

ma pire tek nyo pingo myero kitim kit meno ma ka mot mukene. Man kelo lapeny ni ka kit me mot ni onyero ki ket i rwom me "lok adaa" ma rwate ki tekwaro pa dano mukene onyo obedo "wat" ma rwate ki tekwaro pa dano. Ka waneno lok mapol ma tye i Baibul mukene-ni, "Ma mako kit me mot, onyero obed maleng ni pwoony ma waco ni kit me nywako dog obedo gin ma pire tek pi Lukricitayo me kare weny, pe rwate ki kwena ma tye i Baibul—kwena me larre ma pe opore ki bedo maleng ma calo lagam pi larre ma kit meno" (Wolvaardt 2005: 28). Kadi bed ni kiyo dog onongo kiye i tekwaro pa Luroma, ki i tekwaro mogo i kare-ni, i tekwaro mukene timo meno nyuto tim me buto i kin co ki co nyo mon nyo tim me buto, ma Baibul kwero jami aryo magi ducu. Pi meno, obi bedo gin ma pi rwate pi timo man me nen calo "gin ma pe ki twero." Nen calo tye cik ma iye lac ma tye i nge cik man, ma en aye, me mot bot luye luwotwa i yo ma nyuto mar ki woro ma wutye kwede i Rwot bot ngat acel acel. Meno kiromo timone ki doto lem, mako cing, mako cing, nyo mot mo mukene mupore. "Lok tye ni jami ma ki waco [moto ngat acel ki mar me ada] obi bedo acel pi tekwaro weny, ento tic ma ki tiimo (pi) obi bedo pat pat malube ki kit ma tekwaro moni timo kwede" (Ibid.: 29).

e. **1 Tem 5:9**—*"Wek ki ket dako ma cware otoo i kin dano [me nongo kony me cente ki bot kanica] keken ka mwaka ne pe okato pyerabichel."* I wange, mwaka ma mite ni "mwaka 60" obedo gin ma mite pi dano weny. Kanica mapol, pi meno, gi tiyo ki cik me mwaka ni "i yoo me tic," ma calo cik ma ki ngeyo bot kanica weny i kare ni. Ento, niang lok ma mako tekwaro ki tekwaro miyo wa neno maber. mwaka pyerabichel Onongo obedo mwaka ma ki ngeyo i kare macon ma ngat moni Onongo ki ngeyo ni "otii" (Knight 1992: 223). Pyer abichel "romo bedo ni nyutu mwaka ma malo i kare macon ma dano onongo twero tic ki gwoko kwo gi" (Blomberg 1999: 209). Pyer abichel "romo bedo ni nyutu mwaka ma malo i kare macon ma dano onongo twero tic ki gwoko kwo gi (Lysaught 2005: 67n.18). Gin onongo gitye i kin jo ma kiwekogi ata, dok onongo gitye ki jami manok me jenge i komgi. Ka i poro, i kare ni, i pol pa lobe ma i tung kumalo, mwaka 60 pe ki ngeyo ni "otii," ki tye gamente ki jami mukene mapol me gwoko jo mutegi. Pi meno, cik ma kwako "mwaka pyerabichel" onongo nyuto gin mo mapat adada i tekwaro pa Paulo ka iporo ki tekwaro mapol i kare-ni. Medo i kom meno, lok mapol ma kicoyo i Baibul pe nyuto ni mwaka pyerabichel tye ki tyen lok mo ma pire tek (ento cf., **Levi 27:1-7** kan ma onongo tye iye rwom ma piny me wel cente me laro dano ma gukwonge matek; wel ne odok piny i mwaka pyerabichel). Man nyutu ni mwaka 60 ma miite ni pe onyero ki tic kwede i wilobo weny ma calo "cik," ento ki twero loko ne kit ma jami ma tye ka time i kabedo ni mito.

K. Tic ki "yub me laro dano/cwiny me laro dano" me cobo peko ki apoka poka me tekwaro ka cik me Baibul, cike, ki cik pe kitwero tic kwede i yoo acel pien onongo pe obedo cik pa Lubanga me agiki nyo maber loyo pi dano ki tekwaro ducu

1. "Lok ma ki loko" pol kare pe twero tic maber ki "kit me tekwaro" ma ki waco i Baibul, twatwale ma tye i Cik Manyen. "Dano ma tiyo ki yoo ma ki loko ni pe gi maro neno kit ma piny tye kwede i kare ni ki penyo lapeny ma tek. Me labolle, gi lwooro me penyo ni, Kan ma rwom me kwo me kare ni kato rwom me tic pa Ginacoya ma pe ki ngeyo, ma ki neno i lok ma ki poko i pot karatac ne (i.e., kama rwom me kwo me kare ni kato rwom me tic pa Ginacoya ma pe ki cobo)?" (Webb 2001: 254-5)

a. *"Stic" hermeneutic* "niang lok ma tye i coc ni ma pat ki onyo ki keto cwiny manok i kom cwiny ma tye iye ki dong gengo tic ki ginacoya me kare ni kama lok ma tye i coc ni opoto iye i acaki ne" (Webb 2001: 30-31). Ka wa tye ki "static hermeneutic" ma temo tic ki lok me ginacoya, kit ma ki coyo kwede, i kom jami ma tye ka time i kare ni, labongo keto i tic "cwiny" ma tye i nge lok ni, onyo kit ma tekwaro tye ka wot kwede, onyo kit ma ginacoya tye ka wot kwede i kare ma okato, wa bi bedo ki twero me yero coc mene ma onyero wa lok, onyo kwero lok ma tye i ginacoya "peko" (labole, coc mapol ma mako tic me opii). Man twero kelo tic marac ki cik me Cik Macon, cik, ki cik ma kiketo i tekwarowa manyen.

b. *Tic ki coc ma ki coyo ma rwate ki tekwaro ma lubu "ocung mot" kit me gonyo lok.* "Tam kong ka ikwanyo lok pa Petero ki miyo tam bot lutic me kare-ni me ye goyo kom ki bot luticgi pi lok me kwena maber (1 Pet 2:18-25). Onyo, tam i kom miyo pwoony bot lutic me kare ni ki i Pentateuch ni, ka gu keto cik me goyo lutic i kin kare me kwo gi, gin pe gubi bedo ki bal me culo kwor (Nia 21:20-21). Onyo, twero bedo ni lobo wa me kare ni onyero otam me miyo pwod manok pi tim me butu i kom latic (= opii) ma loyo tim me butu i kom ladit tic onyo ngat ma tiyo pire kene (= agonya) (Nwoyo 22:25-27; cf. Lev 19:20-22). Labol magi, me ada, nyutu kit ma lok ma ki loko ni pe rwate kwede i kit ma ocung mot malube ki kit me gonyo lok." (Webb 2001: 36-37)

2. "Dul ma laro dano" onyo "cwiny ma laro dano" twero lok i kom bedo tye pa "kit me tekwaro" ki "kit me ker" i Baibul, twatwale i lok ma mako kwo pa dano, gamente, ki wiinye i kin dano, romo bedo gin ma mite me neno "dul ma laro dano" onyo "cwiny ma laro dano" ma tye i te cik, cik, onyo cik me Baibul, ki dwoko cen cwiny me laro dano ni i kit me tekwaro wa manyen. I gin aryo ducu **Matayo 5 ki 9** "Kricito' kit me lok i kom Ginacoya kato keto tam i kom lok ma tye iye ma pat pat me tamo matut i kom cwiny ma tye iye. Ki yot, Yecu omako cwiny me ginacoya me Cik Macon ki oweko dano ma tye ka winyo lokke i yoo mogo ma pat pat me 'medo' lok me tekwaro gi maleng. Ka i medo ki keto cwiny i kom tic ki jami ma i cwiny, en pwonyo gi kit me kwano Baibul ki cwiny me larre." (Webb 2001: 62) Ki tung cing kany, ka wa doko "ma ki mako ki lok ma pat pat ma tye i coc," waromo rwenyo tic ki i tekwarowa ma pat pat "cwiny me laro dano ma okelo coc i acaki. . . . Me weko tic ki cwiny me laro dano ma tye i coc ni medo goro i kom kwena maber ma loko kwo ma omyero ki gony ki i lobo wa me kare ni." (Webb 2001: 33, 50) Pi meno, yoo me "tic me laro dano/cwiny me laro dano" me keto i tic Ginacoya cuco cwiny dano me tic ma kato kit ma onongo kitiyo kwede i ginacoya i lobo macon, wek tyen lok me tic ma onongo kitimo i Ginacoya, ento pe kikelo i agikkine matir, twero cobbe i lobo me kare-ni.

3. Kwano "lok" me laro dano i Baibul. I kare me temo yub me laro dano ki cwiny me laro dano ma tye i Baibul, omyero wa temo rwate pa cik, cik, ki cik me Baibul i kin tekwaro gi. I kare mogo Ginacoya timo "yub me acaki" me loko kit me tekwaro macon i yoo ma nyutu ni yub mukene twero time ki bene ber i tekwaro ma lubo. Lok me Ginacoya obedo gin ma pire tek me moko yoo ma omyero ki lok iye, ka lok mukene ni opore. Pi meno, kit ma wot meno tye ka wot kwede myero kikwan ma lubbe ki tekwaro mapol. Kit adek me rwom me wot miyo botwa niang matut i kom cwiny ma tye i te lok ma ki coyo ni. Ka jami eni gi nyutu yoo acel, gi nyutu ni kabedo me agiki ma ki weko lok ni iye i Cik Macon twero bedo ni pe obedo kit ma Lubanga mito pi kare ducu, kabedo ducu, ki tekwaro ducu. I lok mukene, cwiny me coc ni twero waco ni omyero ki med alokaloka i tekwaro wa, malube ki alokaloka ma dong kitimo i Baibul. Jami adek ma ki pimo me wot ni tye (Webb 2001: 73-83):

a. *Wot pa lobo ma woko*—ma en aye, alokaloka ma lubu kabedo ma orumo Ancient Near East ki tekwaro pa Greco-Roman. Mapat ki tekwaro pa jo ma orumo ka ngete, Luibru opii ducu onongo myero kigonygi i mwaka me Jubili (**Levi 25:39-42**).

b. *Wot i kin gang*—ma en aye, alokaloka ka kiporo ki ngo ma onongo tye ka time i kin lwak me gicikke kikome. Kicuko cwiny ludito ma Lukricitayo me tero opiigi ma Lukricitayo i yo acel-lu, ki i cwinygi, kit ma opii ma Lukricitayo gitero kwede luditogi (**Ep 6:5-9**).

c. *Wot ma rwate ki cik*—ma en aye, alokaloka i kare me larre mapol, ma calo ki i Cik Macon me oo i Cik Manyen. Peko ma tye i kin Cik Manyen ki Cik Macon nyutu ni dul me Cik Macon onongo tye ki tekwaro. Me labole, kit woro ducu me Cik Macon (ot lega, tic pa ajwaka, gitum lee, ki mukene) kikwanyo woko ki i Cik Manyen, kit ma onongo tye kwede jami ma pigi tego me Cik Macon calo lirre ki cik me cam. Medo ikom meno, i kare me Cik Manyen, coo onongo myero gu mar ki gu jalo kwo gi pi mon gi, kit ma Kricito omaro kwede kanica ki oyubu kome kene pi mon gi (**Ep 5:25**). Aloka loka ma otimme i kin gicikke ni nyutu ni tic pa Cik Macon onongo tye me tekwaro.

d. *Jami aryo mukene ma mako Baibul ki jami ma mako tekwaro nyutu ni ki twero medo alokaloka ka ki tiyo ki cwiny me Baibul i kabedo me kare ni*. Jami ma lubo ni, me adaa, omyero obed ma rwate ki yoo acel ma lubu tekwaro ma calo lok ma aa ki i lobo mukene, lok ma mako gang, ki lok ma mako cik ma kiloko gii malo ni:

(1) Tam me kodi. "Tam ma ki keto i ginacoya, ma gudo wat i kin dano, twero miyo tam ki cuco cwiny dano me medo lok i kom lok mo ka lukwan lacen gunongo adwogi ne. Tam me bedo rom "*i Kricito*" obedo labol acel (labole, **Gal 3:28**). Tam ni tye ki tyen lok me tekwaro, ento bene tye ki tyen lok me kwo pa dano onyo kwo pa dano ma ki twero tic kwede i kare ma okato.

(2) Loc. Gin mo ma tye i coc twero bedo ma ki keto i tekwaro ka ce kit me kwo ma ki nyutu i coc meno ki "turo woko" ki i coc mukene me baibul. "I kare ma tam ma ki keto i pototo tye ma nen maber ki ling pi kit ma pe ki cobo ne, poko ne obedo apoka poka ma nen ma mako ginacoya ki i tekwaro" (Webb 2001: 91). ma calo, Cik macon ki Cik Manyen ducu gi loko i kom teko pa cing lacuc (nen **Acak 48:18; Nia 15:6; 1 Tek 6:39; Ps 110:1; Mat 22:44**). Kadi bed kumeno, me aa ki i tekwaro, Lubanga otiyo ki Ehud ma cinge lacuc me neko Eglon (**Lungol 3:12-30; 20:16**). "Lok man ma ki poko ni miyo botwa tam ni lok ma ki coyo i kom dano ma tiyo ki cing lacuc ki cing lacam ma piny ni rwate ki tekwaro" (Ibid.: 93). I yoo acel-li, kadi bed ni **1 Kor 11:4** loko i kom yer wi co

ma boco calo gin me lewic, ento ginacoya mukene me Baibul (me labole, madok i kom jo Najaret) onyuto ni co onongo giworo Lubanga kun pe gingolo yer wigi (**Wel 6:1-21; 1 Cam 1:11**). Tye jami mapol ma ki lwongo ni "breakouts" ma mako tic pa mon i Baibul, medo ki: Hulda ma onongo rwot ki ajwaka onongo tye ka yenyo, ki ma onongo tito lok pa Rwot bot gi (**2 Luker 22:14-20; 2 Tek 34:22-28**); Priscilla, ma opwonyo Apolo ki bene ki keto nyinge i nyim cware Akwila (**Tic pa Lukwena 18:24-26**); ki rom pa twero me buto ki twero i nyom (**1 Kor 7:3-5**).

e. *Medo i kin Cik Macon ki Cik Manyen, onyo moko pa Cik Manyen i kom tic me Cik Macon, pi nyutu ni lok me Cik Macon ma ki moko ni tye ma mako jami mapatpat.* Gin mumiyo tye ni Cik Manyen twero rwenyo me kwanyo jami mogo ma tye i Cik Macon *pien jami ma mako tekwaro ma tye i gicikke aryo ni ducu.* Pi meno, nyamo lok kom tekwaro myero kitim kare ducu ka watye ka tamo i kom lapeny ka ce myero kitim tim mo i kare-ni, twatwalle i kit ma onongo tye kwede i kare me Baibul. Me labolle, i cing acel Cik Manyen moko rwom me kwo ma tye i te cik 10, ma tye i kin dano (labongo cik me 4 ma kwako gwoko nino me cabit, ma en oloko nyo okwanyo woko). Ki tung cing kany, Cik Manyen pi oloko lok ma mako tic me opii onyo loc pa kabaka. Medo ikom meno, "mar maleng" nongo kony ki i Cik Macon (**Acak 27:27; 29:13; Exod 4:27; 18:7; 1 Cam 20:41**) ki Cik Manyen (**Rom 16:16; 1 Kor 16:20; 2 Kor 13:12; 1 Tec 5:26; 1 Pet 5:14**). Kadi bed kumeno, jami eni ducu gi jenge i kom tekwaro ki gi nok, ento pe jenge i kom tekwaro pa dano mukene.

4. "Lok me laro dano"/"cwiny me laro dano" ma ki gonyo.

a. *Webb, ngat ma oyubu yub man, tito ne ni "X=>Y=>Z Cik" (Webb 2001: 31): "Kabedo ma tye i dyere (Y) cung pi kama lok ma ki poko i Baibul tye iye i dongo lok ma ki waco. I ngeye, i tung ariyo me coc me Baibul, ngat acel myero openy lapeny me neno: Niang angoma atye kwede ikom coc me Baibul, ka atye ka neno ki neno pa tekwaro macon (X)? Ki dong, coc me baibul nen nining ki i tekwaro me kare ni, ma nyutu kit me kwo maber- acel ma cok ki kit me kwo ma lamal (Z) ma loyo kit ma ki nyutu i lok ma ki poko i coc me baibul?"*

b. *Nongo "cwiny me laro dano" ma tye i ginacoya me baibul.* "Nongo cwiny ma tye i te coc obedo gin ma tek. Pe tye atir onyo ma ki ngeyo calo kwano lok ma tye i pot karatac ni. Me niang cwiny me coc, lagony myero owiny kit ma coc ni winye kwede i kin dano ma pat pat. Kabedo me kwo aryo pire tek: kabedo ma lac, macon me Near Eastern ki Greco-Roman (ANE/GR) ki kabedo me kwo pa jo Israel/kanica. Ngat acel myero openye ni, alokaloka angoyub maber ma coc ni tye ka kelo i kwo pa dano ma i dul me gicikke? Ki, coc ni gudo lobo ANE/GR nining? Ki i tam i kom lapeny magi ma mako kwo pa dano, lukwan me kare ni gubi cako winyo cwiny me larre ma tye i coc ni. Ki dong, kabedo me adek miyo kare bot ngat acel acel me nongo cwiny me larowa, ma en aye, wot ma ki lubo i kare ma pat pat me Baibul. Lok ma tye i kin Cik Macon ki Cik Manyen twero bedo gin ma ki ngeyo maber loyo." (Webb 2001: 53)

5. *Apokapoka ma tye i kin "cwiny me laro dano" ki "cik" ma tye i te lok ni.* "Ngat mo twero poro cik man ki lawang yeya. . . . Cwiny me laro dano, kadi bed kumeno, obedo gin mukene—en rom ki yamo ma mako yeya me tero yeya anyim. Ka itye ka tic ki lok ma mako tic me opii i tic me kare ni, lok ma ki loko ma pe loko romo wot. . . ki cik me 'winy bot/winy jo ma tye ki twero i gang tic,' kun itamo ni man romo mako wilobo ducu. Ki woro i kom cik, lok ma ki loko ma pe loko ni pe twero kelo malo ma oromo. . . me tito apoka poka ma tye i kin bedo ki twero (lobo gi) ki bedo ki gicikke (lobo wa). Leb me cwalo/lubo omyero ki ket i waraga wa me penyo tic. Cik omyero obed me woro Lubanga i kit ma ngat moni kubbe kwede ki twero/loc i gang tic ki tic kwede i kare ni i lobo manyen omyero oket gin ma pire tek ma lubu lok ma lubo ni: Cobo cik me gicikke ni kit ma itwero kwede, ma en aye, i yoo ma miyo deyo bot Lubanga ki kelo jo ma pe giye cok ki ker.

Ki woro i kom cwiny me larowa, yoo ma pe loko pol kare weko yamo me Ginacoya tero cal me opii anyim. . . . Cwiny/woto ma tye i te coc me tic me opii. . . tye iye latic ma i kare mogo yero me kato gin ma gicikke ni mito. En bene kwako kit ma Ginacoya tye ka wot kwede maber, ka kiporo ki lobo macon, ma weko kit me tic ki kit ma kitero kwede opii bedo maber. Kit me cwiny me larre ni okelo rwenyo tic me opii woko. Ento, ka ki dwoko i tic i kare ni, cwiny me Baibul acel-lu nyutu par pi yubu kwo pa lutic me kare ni. . . . Lok i kom jami ma calo kony, kabedo ma konyo jo me ot, rwom me kwo pa dano ki miti ma pire tek, kacel ki jami ma kelo adwogi maber." (Webb 2001: 54-55)

6. Labol pa yub me laro dano/cwiny me laro dano ma ki tiyo kwede.

a. *Tic me opii ki tic.*

(1) *Tic ki "ocung mot i kit me gonyo lok" i kom coc ma mako tic me opii.* TJo icarael

onongo myero gumi gwok bot opii ma gitye ka ngwec ki i tim gero ma a ki i lobo mukene (**Nwo 23:15-16**). Pi meno, kadi bed ni tic me opii Onongo pud ki yee, rwom pa Cik Macon i kom tic me opii onongo tye maber ka kiporo ki cok ki Kunyango macon. Cik Manyen otero "cwiny me laro dano" ni mabor, ki Paulo owaco ki Pilemon ni ogam opii ma ongweco calo "*omego ma wamaro*" (**Pilm 15-16**). Ento, Cik Macon ki Cik Manyen pe gu lwongo pi kwanyo tic me opii woko. "Lok ma ki loko ma pe loko romo tic ki lok me gwoko opii ni kun miyo twero bot opii i kare ni, ka kanica miiyo gwok ma kit meno bot opii ma gungweco. . . . Kit me tic ki Baibul ni bedo cok ki lok ma tye i coc ni—ma loyo lok ma tye i coc ni ka ki niang labongo gin ma pire tek ma nyutu kit ma gi winyo kwede. . . . Even more tragic is that, in arguing for or in permitting biblical slavery today, a static hermeneutic takes our current standard of human rights and working conditions *backwards* by quantum leaps. We would shame a gospel that proclaims freedom to the captive, a gospel with both spiritual and social implications." (Webb 2001: 33-34) I lok ma mako tic me kare ni, "Ngat moni twero lok ki kacokke me kare ni me ye ni lutic omyero 'guwiny' ki 'luwiny' bot lutic gi malube ki lok ma mako tic me opii" (Webb 2001: 37).

(2) Tic ki "dul ma laro dano/cwiny ma laro dano" ma mako lok ma mako tic me opii. Kit ma giwoto kwede i Cik Macon ki Cik Manyen ka kiporo ki tekwaro ma orumowa, onongo tye agonya madit. Wot ma tye i kin Cik Macon ki Cik Manyen omede ki yoo meno. Pi meno, yub me laro dano/cwiny me gonyo lok ma mako kwanyo tic me opii woko. Meno aye gin ma onongo kitimo ki lutim aranyi pa Lukricitayo i UK ki US i kare me 19. Ka kitiyo ki lok ma mako tic me opii i tic me kare ni, yub me laro dano pe gi gik i kom lok me "lubo" ladit tic ma lubu lok ma mako tic me opii. "Tic ma kit meno pe weko lok me cito i rwom ma lamal ento bene weko apokapoka ma tye i kin tic me opii ki wat i kin lutic ki lutic me kare-ni. Apokapoka ma pire tek loyo tye i kom bedo ki twero ka kiporo ki cik me tic. I yub me gicikke me kare ni omyero pe watit lok me winy ki bedo ma wiinyo, ento ni lutic ma Lukricitayo omyero gu cobo cik me gicikke ni kit ma gitwero kwede me kelo deyo bot Lubanga ki medo lok me kwena maber. Medo ikom meno, yub me gonyo dano ma ki lwongo ni redemptive-movement hermeneutic tye ka yenyoma me dwoko cen cwiny onyo yub me lok ma mako tic me opii ma lubu tekwaro ma orumowa. Ginacoya cung matek i kom peko pa opii, lucan ki jo ma ki diyo gi. Cwiny man ma miyo kwo, ma oweko kwo pa opii i kare macon odoko maber, omyero bene obed ki teko i kom kit ma ki tiyo kwede i kare ni. Lutic pa Lukricitayo me kare ni, omyero pe gu tic ki twero gi i yo marac me nongo adwogi maber ento omyero gu med rwom me biacara gi i yoo ma nyutu ni lutic gi calo dano ki cuku cwiny gi me tic maber i yoo ma rwate ki dano ki ma atir. Kit me tic, rwom me cente, ki apoka poka i kin lulonyo ki lucan obedo jami ma cwiny me larowa, ma ki nyutu i yub me ginacoya, myero ogud ka wa kelo coc magi me tic i lobo wa me kare ni." (Webb 2001: 37-38) Lok me Baibul ma ki lwongo ni "redemptive movement" onyo "redemptive movement" nen kit man:

X (tekwaro macon) bedo opii ki tim gero mapol	=> Y (Baibul) bedo opii ki jami maber	=> (tekwarowa) tic me opii ki kwanyo ki kit me tic ki yubu	=> Z (kit ma opore) tic me opii ki kwanyo woko; kit me tic maber; cul ma ki medo pi dano ducu; kuc, woro ki yub acel i kin rwom ducu i dul ni
---	--	---	--

b. *Tim me buto i kin coo ki coo*. "Ka waloko i kom lok ma mako tim me buto i kin coo ki mon i kin X=>Y=>Z model, wa nongo kit me wot ma pat, ma en aye, wot ma pe ki ngeyo ki i X me oo i Y. Ginacoya nyutu cwiny me larre ka en weko jo pa Lubanga gijuko tim me buto i kin coo ki mon. . . . Tekwaro wa me kare ni [i tung kumalo] ki twero keto ne i X (ma rom ki kama tekwaro macon onongo tye iye) onyo twero bedo tung lacuc pa X i gin ma ki twero neno calo 'W'. Me mako cwiny me larre acel-lu i kare ni, dul pa Lukricitayo omyero gu mede ki neno gi marac i kom tim me buto i kin coo ki mon ki coo ki mon ki juku tic ma kit meno i kanica, kadi bed ni lwak dano pe." (Webb 2001: 40) Lok me Baibul ma ki lwongo ni "wot me pwod" onyo "cwiny me pwod" nen kit man:

[W] (tekwarowa) cokcok-ki jolo jami ducu dok pe kigeng i kom tim me buto ki	=> X (tekwaro macon) gamo jami ma pat pat ki pe ki gengo tim me buto i kin coo ki mon	=> Y (Baibul) neno marac ki gengo tim me buto i kin coo ki	=> Z (kit ma opore) neno marac ki gengo tim me buto i kin coo ki coo ki mon ki niang matut ki kica; tic ki gin ma ki lwongo ni gin poto me bal; ki apoka poka i rwom
---	--	---	---

co nyo mon		mon	me neno marac ma lubu kit tic pa coo ki mon
------------	--	-----	---

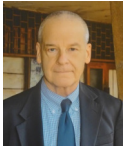
BUK MAPATPAT

- Arthur, Kay. 1994. *How to Study Your Bible*. Eugene, OR: Harvest House.
- Beale, G. K. 1999. *The Book of Revelation* (NIGTC). Grand Rapids, MI: Eerdmans.
- _____. 2004. *The Temple and the Church's Mission* (NSBT 17). Downers Grove, IL: InterVarsity.
- Blomberg, Craig. 1990. *Interpreting the Parables*. Downers Grove, IL: InterVarsity.
- _____. 1999. *Neither Poverty nor Riches* (NSBT 7). Nottingham, England: Apollos.
- Bullinger, E. W. 1968 (reprint). *Figures of Speech Used in the Bible*. Grand Rapids, MI: Baker.
- Caird, G. B. 1980. *The Language and Imagery of the Bible*. Philadelphia: Westminster.
- Carson, D. A. 1984. *Exegetical Fallacies*. Grand Rapids, MI: Baker.
- _____. 1991. *The Gospel According to John* (PNTC). Grand Rapids, MI: Eerdmans.
- _____. 1996. *Exegetical Fallacies*. 2nd ed. Grand Rapids, MI: Baker Academic.
- _____. 2009. *Preaching Apocalyptic*. Audio mp3. Online:
<http://resources.thegospelcoalition.org/library?utf8=%E2%9C%93&query=carson+preaching+apocalyptic>.
- Carson, D. A., and Douglas Moo. 2005. *An Introduction to the New Testament*, 2nd ed. Grand Rapids: Zondervan.
- Dorani, Daniel. 1996. *Getting the Message*. Phillipsburg, NJ: P&R.
- _____. 2001. *Putting the Truth to Work*. Phillipsburg, NJ: P&R.
- Fee, Gordon, and Douglas Stuart. 1982. *How to Read the Bible for All its Worth*. Grand Rapids, MI: Academic.
- Garlington, Don. Not dated. "Reigning With Christ (Revelation 20:1-6 In Its Salvation-Historical Setting)." Online: <http://www.mountainretreat.org.net/eschatology/reigning.html>.
- Goldsworthy, Graeme. 1991. *According to Plan: The Unfolding Revelation of God in the Bible*. Downers Grove, IL: InterVarsity.
- Green, Joel. 1984. *How to Read Prophecy*. Downers Grove, IL: InterVarsity.
- Grenz, Stanley. 1992. *The Millennial Maze*. Downers Grove, IL: InterVarsity.
- Hays, J. Daniel. 2001. "Applying the Old Testament Law Today." *Bibliotheca Sacra* 158: 21-25. Online: http://www.biblicalstudies.org.uk/article_law_hays.html#top.
- Holwerda, David. 1984. "Eschatology and History: A Look at Calvin's Eschatological Vision." In *Readings in Calvin's Theology*, edited by Donald Kim, 311-42. Grand Rapids: Baker.
- _____. 1995. *Jesus and Israel: One Covenant or Two?* Grand Rapids, MI: Eerdmans.
- International Council on Biblical Inerrancy. 1978. *Chicago Statement on Biblical Inerrancy with Exposition*. Online: <http://www.bible-researcher.com/chicago1.html>.
- _____. 1982. *Chicago Statement on Biblical Hermeneutics with Commentary by Norman L. Geisler*. Online: <http://www.bible-researcher.com/chicago2.html>.
- Irons, Lee. Not dated. "Prophetic Idiom." Audio mp3. Online: http://www.upper-register.com/mp3/TUM/55_TUM_Prophets.mp3.

- Jackson, Wayne. 2001. "Examining Premillennialism." Online: <http://www.christiancourier.com/articles/322-examining-premillennialism>.
- Johnson, Dennis. 2007. *Him We Proclaim: Preaching Christ from All the Scriptures*. Phillipsburg, NJ: P&R.
- Kaiser, Walter, Peter Davids, F. F. Bruce, and Manfred Brauch, eds. 1996. *Hard Sayings of the Bible*. Downers Grove, IL: InterVarsity.
- Kevan, E. F. 1954. "The Covenants and the Interpretation of the Old Testament." *Evangelical Quarterly* 26: 19-28. Online: www.biblicalstudies.org.uk/pdf/eq/1954-1_kevan.pdf.
- Klein, William, Craig Blomberg, and Robert Hubbard. 1993. *Introduction to Biblical Interpretation*. Dallas, TX: Word.
- Knight III, George. 1992. *The Pastoral Epistles* (NIGTC). Grand Rapids, MI: Eerdmans.
- Koukl, Gregory. 2001. *Never Read a Bible Verse*. Online: <http://www.str.org/site/News2?page=NewsArticle&id=5466>.
- Ladd, George Eldon. 1972. *A Commentary On The Revelation Of John*. Grand Rapids, MI: Eerdmans.
- _____. 1977. "Historic Premillennialism." In *The Meaning of the Millennium: Four Views*, edited by Robert Clouse, 17–40. Downers Grove, IL: InterVarsity.
- Lehrer, Steve. 2006. *New Covenant Theology: Questions Answered*. Steve Lehrer.
- Lysaught, M. Therese. 2005. "Practicing the Order of Widows: A New Call for an Old Vocation." *Christian Bioethics* 11: 51-68.
- Metzger, Bruce, and Michael Coogan, eds. 1993. *The Oxford Companion to the Bible*. New York: Oxford University Press.
- Oropeza, B. J. 1994. *99 Reasons Why No One Knows When Christ Will Return*. Downers Grove, IL: InterVarsity.
- Osborne, Grant. 1991. *The Hermeneutical Spiral*. Downers Grove, IL: InterVarsity.
- _____. 2002. *Revelation*. Grand Rapids, MI: Baker Academic.
- Owen, W. Stuart, P. A. Grist, and R. Dowling. 1992. *A Dictionary of Bible Symbols*. London: Grace.
- Payne, J. Barton. 1980 (reprint). *Encyclopedia of Biblical Prophecy*. Grand Rapids, MI: Baker.
- Poythress, Vern. 1993. "Genre and Hermeneutics in Rev 20:1-6," *Journal of the Evangelical Theological Society* 36: 41-54. Online: http://www.etsjets.org/files/JETS-PDFs/36/36-1/JETS_36-1_041-054_Poythress.pdf.
- Ramm, Bernard. 1970. *Protestant Biblical Interpretation*, 3rd rev. ed. Grand Rapids, MI: Baker.
- Ramsay, William. 1875. "Triumphus." In *A Dictionary of Greek and Roman Antiquities*, ed. William Smith, 1163-67. London: John Murray. Online: http://penelope.uchicago.edu/Thayer/E/Roman/Texts/secondary/SMIGRA*/Triumphus.html.
- Roukema, Riemer. 2004. "The Good Samaritan in Ancient Christianity." *Vigiliae Christianae* 58: 56-74.
- Ryken, Leland. 2002. *The Word of God in English*. Wheaton, IL: Crossway.
- Stanley, Andy, and Lane Jones. 2006. *Communicating for a Change*. Colorado Springs, CO: Multnomah.
- Tegart, Brian. 1999. "Literal or Spiritual?" Accessed 5 June 2000 at: <http://www.tegart.com/brian/bibl/prophecy/spiritual.html>.
- Tiessen, Terrance. 1993. "Toward a Hermeneutic for Discerning Universal Moral Absolutes." *Journal of the Evangelical Theological Society* 36: 189-207. Online: http://www.etsjets.org/files/JETS-PDFs/36/36-2/JETS_36-2_189-207_Tiessen.pdf.

- Travis, Stephen. 1982. *I Believe in the Second Coming of Jesus*. Grand Rapids, MI: Eerdmans.
- Ulfsgard, Håkan. 1989. *Feast and Future: Revelation 7:9–17 and the Feast of Tabernacles*. Stockholm: Almqvist & Wiksell.
- VanGemeren, Willem. 1990. *Interpreting the Prophetic Word*. Grand Rapids, MI: Zondervan.
- Walker, P. W. L. 1996. *Jesus and the Holy City: New Testament Perspectives on Jerusalem*. Grand Rapids, MI: Eerdmans.
- Waltke, Bruce. 1988. "Kingdom Promises as Spiritual." In *Continuity and Discontinuity: Perspectives on the Relationship Between the Old and New Testaments*, ed. John Feinberg, 263-87. Westchester, IL: Crossway.
- Webb, William. 2001. *Slaves, Women & Homosexuals: Exploring the Hermeneutics of Cultural Analysis*. Downers Grove, IL: IVP Academic.
- Wells, Tom, and Fred Zaspel. 2002. *New Covenant Theology*. Frederick, MD: New Covenant Media.
- Willard, Dallas. 1997. *The Divine Conspiracy*. New York: HarperSanFrancisco.
- Wolvaardt, Bennie. 2005. *How to Interpret the Bible: A Do-It-Yourself Manual*. London: Veritas College.
- Young, Edward. 1952. *My Servants the Prophets*. Grand Rapids: Eerdmans.

LACOC



Jonathan Menn bedo i Appleton, WI, USA. En onongo BA i lok ma mako loc lobo ki i University me Wisconsin-Madison, ki woro, i mwaka 1974, ki keto en i dul pa Phi Beta Kappa. En lacen onongo J.D. ki i gang kwan me cik me Cornell, magna cum laude, i mwaka 1977, ki keto en i kin dul ma ki lwongo ni Order of the Coif legal honor society. En otero mwaka 28 ma lubo kun tiyo macalo lupilida, ma calo lapilida ma mako lok ma mako dano, i Chicago ki lacen macalo larem i Menn Law Firm i Appleton, WI. En odoko ngat ma layeyo ki lalub kor Yecu Kricito i mwaka 1982. Mar ma omede pi lok me dini ki tic me pwony oweko en opwonyo kwan me Master of Divinity i Trinity Evangelical Divinity School i Deerfield, IL. En onongo M.Div. ki bot TEDS, ma ki lwongo ni summa cum laude, i dwe me abic mwaka 2007. I kine mwaka 2007-2013 en onongo obedo ladit ma loyo lok kom pwony pa lutela dini i East Africa i te dul me Equipping Pastors International. I kare ni Jonathan tye ladit ma loyo Equipping Church Leaders-East Africa (www.eclea.net). Jami ma en ocoyo ma mako pwony ma mako lok me Baibul tye i www.eclea.net. Jonathan ki twero lok kwede i: jonathanmenn@yahoo.com.

LAMED NGEC A

<http://www.str.org/site/News2?page=NewsArticle&id=5466>

Pe ikwan tyeng mo keken i Baibul, Gregory Koukl

Ka onongo tye ryeko mo manok, cik mo acel, diro mo acel ma atwero miini, tam mo acel ma atwero weko ma obi konyi pi kare me kwo ni ducu, ngo ma onongo obi bedo? Gin ango ma pire tek loyo ma apwonyo macalo Lakricitayo?

Tye kany: *Pe ikwan tyeng mo keken i Baibul*. Ada, pi ibed ka kwano tyeng mo kiken i Baibul. Ma ka meno, kare ducu kwan dul acel.

Diro na me radio

Ka atye i redio, atiyo ki cik man mayot-ti me konya me gamo pol pa lapeny me Baibul ma kipenyo, kadi bed ni pe angeyo tyeng meno maber. Tye yoo maber ma itwero tic kwede, bene.

Akwano dul meno, ento pe tyeng meno keken. An akwano jami ma rwate ki lok ma malo ki piny. Kit ma lok ma tye i tyeng ni nyutu gin ma tye ka time ni, aweko en owaco ngo ma tye ka time.

Man tiyo pien cik ma pire tek me lok ducu: Lok kare ducu bino ki malo piny, ki i dul ma dit nio wa i dul ma tiino, ento pi yo mukene. Gin ma pire tek me niang tyen lok me tyeng mo keken a ki i dul, ento pe ki i nyig lok acel acel keken.

Namba ma tye i nyim lok ni miyo tam ni tyeng ni ocung kene i tyen lok ne. Gin Onongo pe i acaki, kadi bed kumeno. Ki

medo wel gi i nge mwaki miya mapol. Dul ki tyeng ma ki poko kare mukene bino i kabedo ma pi opore, ma poko kin jami ma mite ma omyero ki ket kacel.

Mukwongo, pe iket cwinyi i kom namba me tyeng ci item niang gin ma pire tek. Ki dong icak dwoko piny tam ni. Pe tek twatwal onyo kwanyo kare malac. Tero kare manok ki neno coc manok.

Yab ki lok ma mako buk ni. Kit kwan angoma obedo lok me tekwaro, wer, carolok? Gin angoma tye i lok ni? Tam angoma kitye ka yubu?

Cung cen ki i tyeng ni ki inen pi kare ma ki loko iye ma nyutu tam ma pire tek. Peny ni, “Gin angoma tye i dul man nyo dul me dul man ma miyo ngec mo i kom tyen lok me tyeng man?”

Tye tyen lok mumiyo tic man matidi ni pire tek. Lok tye ki tyen lok ma pat pat i kabedo ma pat pat (en aye gin ma miyo lok me leb tiyo). Ka waneno tyeng acel keken, tyen lok acel twero bino i wiwa. Ento wangeyo nining ni en tye maber? Kony pe obi aa ki i buk me gonyo lok. Buk me gonyo lok gi medo peko ni, miyo botwa jami mapol me yero, ento pe manok. Kony omyero oa ki kama cok: dul lok ma orumowa.

Ki lok mapol ma tye ka time i kare ni, itwero dwoko piny tammi ki tamo i kom tyen lok me tyeng ni kikome. Cok ne i lok ni keni.

Me agiki ki man pire tek me neno ka lok ma i loko ni tye ki tyen lok ka ki keto i dul lok ni. Tika rwate ki gin ma pire tek?

Kany tye labol maber ma nyutu kit ma yoo me loko lok ni twero bedo maber kwede.

Yecu, Lacwec ma pe kicweyo

I Jon 1:1 lacoc owaco ka maleng ni "Lok en aye Lubanga." I tyeng me adek en omiyo kony me lok man. Jon ocoyo ni, "Jami ducu ocakke pi en, ki gin mo keken pe ocakke pi en."

Jon owaco lok acel i yoo aryo ma pat pat me nyutu ki niang maber: Gin mo keken ma obino tye pi lok, ma oweko jami ducu otimme. Ka Lok aye omiyo jami ducu ma kicweyogi gucako bedo tye, ci myero obed ni En onongo tye ma peya jami ducu ma kicweyogi ocakke. Pi meno, Lok onongo pe twero bedo tye. Yecu aye Lacwec ma pe kicweyo, Lubanga.

Dano ma kwero bedo Lubanga pa Kricito gi miyo lok man, kadi bed kumeno. "Kur manok, Greg. Pi i kwano tyeng ni maber. I rwenyo gin mo ki i coc ni. Nen lok ni 'pat ki en.' Lakwena ni okwanyo Yecu woko ki i kin dano ma ki kwano. Ka iwaco ni, 'Labongo Billy, jo me ot ducu gi tye ka cito i Disneyland' pi ibi waco ni Billy Onongo pe tye i kin jo me ot ni, ento en Onongo pe ki medo i kin dano ma ki kwano. Dano ducu ma i gang gi tye ka cito i Disneyland labongo Billy. I yo acel-lu, jami ducu ma kicweyogi kicweyogi ki Yecu ma pe iye Yecu kikome. Jehovah okwongo cweyo Yecu, lacen Yecu ocweyo jami mukene-ni ducu. Yecu pe obedo Lubanga."

Nen ni lok man loko i kom kero me loko "labongo en" ki lok ni "labongo Yecu." Ki waco ni gin gi tye ki tyen lok acel. Balo ku, wek wa temo loko ne ki wanen ngo ma obi time. Tyeng ni dong nen kit man: "*Labongo Yecu*, pe tye gin mo ma obino ma dong obino."

Ka wic ni tye ka buru kun itye ka temo niang lok man, pe abi bedo ki awura. Lok ma ki dwoko cen ni tye calo lok ma pe ki tyen lok. Ka i lok adaa, man nyutu ni Yecu aye gin ma ki cweyo ma tye. Kwan doki ki inen piri keni. Ngene kene ni, lok ni "labongo Yecu" pe twero bedo ni "labongo Yecu." Lok magi pe gi rwate.

"Labongo en" tyen lokke tye ni "labongo twerone." Tye rom ki waco ni, "Labongo an pe ibi oo i Disneyland matwal. Atye ki motoka ni. Medo i kom twero pa Yecu, gin mo pe obino ma obino pingo. Pingo? Pien Yecu aye Lacwec. En Lubanga. Man miyo tyen lok maber i lok ma tye iye.

Wek ami labol mukene.

Bedo ki "kuc" i kome

Jo Kolocai 3:15 obedo ginacoya ma kare ducu Lukricitayo ma gitye ki miti maber ginian iye marac. Paulo ocoyo ni, "Wek kuc pa Kricito olo cwinywu." Jo mogo gumoko atir ni nyig lok me leb Greek ni "loc" te lokke ni bedo calo langol kop nyo langol kop. Gin gineno tyeng man calo gin ma konyowa me ngeyo miti pa Lubanga pi kwowa.

Tam ma dano gi tamo ni tye kit man. Ka itye ka moko tam, leg. Ka iwinyo ni “kuc” tye i cwinyi, mede anyim. Ka pe iwinyo kuc, pi mede anyim. Cwiny me kuc man ma tye i cwinyi-ni tiyo calo langol kop ma konyi me moko tam ma lubbe ki miti pa Lubanga. Kit ma kiloko kwede i yo mukene twero bedo ni: “Ki wek cwiny me kuc i cwinyi obed langol kop i kom miti pa Lubanga acel acel pi kwoni.” Man aye gin ma Paulo onongo tye ka wacone?

Man obedo labol maber ma nyutu kit ma ngec me leb Greek twero bedo gin marac kwede ka pe ki keto i tic lok ma tye iye. Nyig lok ni “kuc” tye ki tyen lok aryo mapat pat. Twero bedo ni bedo ki kuc i cwinyi ki kuc i cwinyi. Paulo nen calo tye ki tyen lok man i wiye i Jo Pilipi 4:7: “Ki kuc pa Lubanga ma kato ngec pa jo ducu gwoko cwinywu ki tamwu i Kricito Yecu.” Man aye kit ma ngat moni winyo kwede i kom kuc.

Lok ni bene tye ki tyen lok ma rwate. I kare mukene nyutu ni pe tye apokapoka i kin jo aryo ma onongo gitye ka lweny i kingi. Lok man me kuc en aye gin ma Paulo tye ka wacone i Jo Roma 5:1: “Pi meno, ma dong kikwanowa ni kitwa atir pi niye, watye ki kuc ki Lubanga pi Rwotwa Yecu Kricito.” (Nen apokapoka ma tye i kin kuc pa Lubanga ki kuc ki Lubanga i tyeng aryo magi.)

Cwiny me kuc ango ma Paulo onongo tye ka tamone i kare ma tye ka coyo waraga bot jo Kolocai? Leb Greek pe miyo botwa lanyut mo pien kitiyo ki nyig lok acel i lok adek-ki ducu. Dok bene, lok ma tye iye aye obedo kabaka. Lok ma pire tek ni ki twero ngeyo ki i kom jami ma orumowa ni.

I tyeng 11, Paulo owaco ni i kom Kricito pe tye apokapoka mo i kin jo Greek ki Lujudaya, opii ki dano ma pe ki bal, ki mukene. En olego pi note i kom ma ki nyutu ki kica, mwolo, ki mwolo. En omedo ni kuc (“kuc”) omyero obed cik ma doro wiinye.

Paulo tye ki tam me kuc ma tye i wiye kany pe bedo ki apokapoka i kin Lukricitayo ento pe bedo ki kuc ma tye i cwiny Lakricitayo acel.

Man nen ka maleng ka wa ribo lok ma ki waco ni ki lok ma tye iye:

Wuruk cwiny me kica, kica, mwolo, mwolo ki diyo cwiny; wudi cwinywu i kinwu kekenwu, kun wutimo kica bot luwotwu, ngat acel acel ma tye ki lok mo i kom jat mo; kit macalo Rwot otimowu kica, wun bene myero wutim kit meno. Makato magi ducu wuruk mar, ma en tweyo ribbe maber twatwal. Ki wek cwiny me kuc i cwinyi obed gin ma ngolo kop i kom miti pa Lubanga acel acel pi kwo ni, ma ki lwongo in iye i kom acel; ki bed ki pwoc.
Pyem ki.

Wuruk cwiny me kica, kica, mwolo, mwolo ki diyo cwiny; wudi cwinywu i kinwu kekenwu, kun wutimo kica bot luwotwu, ngat acel acel ma tye ki lok mo i kom jat mo; kit macalo Rwot otimowu kica, wun bene myero wutim kit meno. Makato magi ducu wuruk mar, ma en tweyo ribbe maber twatwal. Wek kuc, ento pe pyem, obed cik ma telowu, ma yam gilwongowu me bedo i kom acel; ki bed ki pwoc.

Mukwongo ni pe rwate ki lok ma tye iye; me aryo ni rwate ki jami ducu ma bino ma peya ki ingeye. I lok ma tye i Jo Kolocai 3, pe tye gin mo ma nyuto ni watiyo ki tam ma i cwinywa calo lanyut me cwak pa Lubanga i kom tam ma wamoko. Moko tam piri keni pe obedo gin ma pire tek i paragraf ni. Bedo maber ki ribbe i kom dano tye.

“Ka ki tingo an malo”

Jon 12:32 tye lok mukene ma lok mo twero bedo ki tyen lok aryo ma pat pat. Pe obedo gin manyen pi lutela me woro me loko lok pa Yecu ni: “Ki an, ka ki tingo an malo ki i ngom, abi ywayo dano ducu bota.”

Wa “tingo malo” Rwot ka wa tito en ki tito deyo ne. Ka wa keto tamwa i kom Yecu ki wa miyo deyo bote, teko pa Kricito ki gonyo me loko cwiny jo ma tye ka winyo ki gi bino bote. Man aye gin ma latela woro ni tye ka wacone, ento pe obedo gin ma Yecu tye ka lok iye.

Ka wa tiyo ki jami ma ki temo me loko lok ni kun wa medo tyeng ma lubo, adugi ne nen kit man: “Ki an, *ka gi tina malo i nyim lwak*, obi kelo dano ducu bota.” Ento en owaco lok man me nyutu kit to ma en obi too kwede” (Jon 12:32-33).

Ayi. Pako Yecu obi neko en? Pe atamo kumeno. Pe tye akalakala mo kombedi. I lok man, bedo “ki tingo malo” nyutu ni ki bi guro i kom yatariya.

Niang lok man i lok ma tye iye miyo wangeyo lok mukene ma wangeyo, Jon 3:14-15: “Ki kit ma Moses otingo [ki tingo malo i polo] twol i tim, kit meno bene Wod pa dano myero ki tingo malo [ki tingo malo i polo] wek ngat mo keken ma ye en onong kwo ma pe tum.”

Kit ma wa loko kwede nen kit man: "Ki kit ma Moses otijo kwede twol malo i tim, kit meno bene Wod pa dano myero ki gure i kom yatariya wek ngat mo keken ma ye en onong kwo ma pe tum."

Man miyo tyen lok maber. Yecu onongo myero kiguro i kom yatariya ma peya ki miyo larre, ma opore me tero wa i tyeng ma lubo, tyeng me larre ma ngene loyo i wilobo: Jon 3:16.

Wek wa temo mukene.

"Romi na giwinyo dwana"

Dano mapol gu kwanyo lok man pa Yecu i Jon 10 me lok i kom kero ma Lakricitayo onongo me "winyo" cik pa Lubanga kikome bote. "Winyo dwan Lubanga" ki waco ni obedo diro ma pire tek ma konyo kwo pa Lukricitayo maber. Ki waco ni, man obedo gin ma ngat moni pwoyo ka en tye ka dongo i Kricito. Man miyo en twero niang miti pa Yecu i kit gin mo keken ka en 'winyo' dwan Yecu.

Yecu pe tye ki gin mo ma kit man i tamme, kadi bed kumeno. Angeyo pien lok ma mako tyeng ni ki lok ma pire tek ma Jon kikome omiyo i acaki me dul lok ni. I tyeng me abicel, Jon owaco ka maleng ni ka Yecu oloko i kom romine ma "giwinyo dwane" en tye ka tic ki lok me carolok.

Lok ni "dwan," dong, pe twero bedo gin mo ma tye i cwiny pien gin mo pe obedo gin ma nyutu kome kene. Obedo cal pa gin mukene. Yecu myero obed ka lok, i lapor, i kom gin mukene ma lok ni "winy dwana" cung pire. En obedo gin ango?

Lok ma tye i nget lok meno tito lok meno. Yecu owaco ni, "Romi na gi winyo dwana, ki an angeyo gi, ki gi lubo kora," ki lacer omedo ni, "ki an amiyo gi kwo ma labenaka" (27-28). Nen kit ma ki lubo kwede: Romi ne gi winyo dwane. Gi lubo kore me gamo lapeny. En dong miyo botgi kwo ma pe tum. Wiinyo dwan Yecu obedo lapor pi tic ma i cwiny pa cwiny maleng ma tero wa i larre. Man kelo larre; pe obedo adwogi me larre. Ki tiyo kwede kany pi jo ma pe giye ma ki yero me donyo i Ker, ento pi jo ma dong gitye i Ker.

Man miyo tyen lok maber i lok ma mako dul lok ni. Lujudaya pe gubedo ki peko me winyo lok pa Yecu. Gin gingeyo gin ma Yecu tye ka wacene. Peko gi tye ni pe gi gamo ki niye. Pingo Lujudaya pe "guwinyo" Yecu kun gigamo ki niye? Yecu owaco botwa ka maleng. Gin pe "giwinyo" pien Lubanga pe tye ka "lok" kwedgi. Gin pe gitye i kin romi ma Won omiyo bot Wod (26).

Dwan ma kiloko iye kany pe obedo dwan ma oling mot, dwan matidi ma Lubanga omiyo bot Lukricitayo, ento obedo lwongo ma tiyo maber pa Cwiny Maleng ma kelo jo ma pe Lukricitayo i larre.

Temo wa me loko leb mukene bino ka konyowa tyen me acel:

Wun pe wuye, pien wun pe wubedo romi na. Lukricitayo ma guteggi gitye ki kero me niang kit ma amito kwede kwogi ki lubo, dok macalo adwogine amiyo kwo ma pe tum botgi, dok pe gibito matwal; ki ngat mo pe obi kwanyo gi ki i ciya. Wora, ma omiyo gi bota, dit kato dano ducu....

Pyem ki.

Wun pe wuye, pien wun pe wubedo romi na. Jo ma Wora miyo bota romi na gin aye jo ma gamo lok na ki ye an, ki macalo adwogi ne amiyo kwo ma labenaka bot gi, ki gin pe giba rweny matwal; ki ngat mo pe obi kwanyo gi ki i ciya. Wora, ma omiyo gi bota, dit kato dano ducu....

Neno mukwongo ni ada miyo larre cung i kom kero me nongo lok ma rwate ki ngat acel acel ki bot Lubanga. Me aryo ni miyo larre cung i kom Won, ma en aye lok pa Yecu i lok ni.

Ki bot Yecu, "wiinyo" Lubanga pe obedo diro ma ngat moni myero odong me yabo yoo me lok ki Won. Obedo lok ma ki loko. Winyo dwan Yecu pe obedo nongo tira pa ngat acel acel, ma lubbe ki ngat acel acel. Tye ka gwoko ne. Obedo adwogi pa Won ma omako ngat ma pe oye i cing Yecu.

Cam me nino ducu?

Man kelo lapeny ma rwate i kom lega me nino ducu ma gero kwena macek ki i tyeng acel. Kit ma atamo kwede, kony me kare me ling twero bedo me cuko cwiny, ento gi bino ki peko ma nen.

Ber ne tye ni, peko ni ki twero juku ne ka wa po i kom cik waa ma pire tek: Pe ikwan tyeng mo kiken me Baibul. Ma ka meno, kwano paragraf acel, ma nok. Kare ducu nen lok ma tye i lok meno. Nen kit ma tam tye ka wot kwede. Ci ket cwinyi i kom tyeng meno.

Por, tyen lok kare ducu aa ki malo piny, ki i dul ma dit nio wa i dul ma tiino. Lwodo lok i kom wang Baibul ma kikwanyo ki i pwony nyo lega twero bedo me cuko cwiny, cuko cwiny, ki cuko cwiny. Ka pe obedo kwena ma tye i coc, kadi bed kumeno, pe tye ki twero me Baibul kadi bed ni lok meno oa ki i Lok pa Lubanga.

Ka itimo gin acel man ka i kwano maber i lok ma tye iye kun itiyi ki cik me paraphrase ci ibi cako niang Baibul kit ma Lubanga onongo mito kwede. Labongo cal madit ni ibi rweny woko.

Ka lok pa Lubanga omini ngec ma opore kit ma ki coyo kwede i lok ma tye iye keken aye itwero loko kwoni ki iye. Gin acel acel doko tek ka tye ka tic kacel ki gin ducu.

En aye pwony ma pire tek loyo ma apwonyo...ki gin acel ma pire tek ma atwero pwonyo in.

Pi kwan mukene:

Russell, Walt *Playing with Fire How the Bible Ignites Change in Your Soul*. Colorado Springs: NavPress, 2000.

Koukl, Gregory "The Perils of Proof texting," *Solid Ground*, Sept-Oct 1999.

Sire, James *Scripture Twisting*. Downers Grove: InterVarsity Press, 1980.

Carson, D.A. *Exegetical Fallacies*. Grand Rapids: Baker, 1984.

Fee, Gordon, & Stuart, Douglas *How to Read the Bible for All It's Worth*. Grand Rapids: Zondervan, 1982.

©2001 Gregory Koukl. Reproduction permitted for non-commercial use only. For more information, contact Stand to Reason at 1438 East 33rd St., Signal Hill, CA 90755. (800) 2-REASON (562) 595-7333. www.str.org

LAMED NGE C B

KWANO BAIBUL KI LAPENY PI TITO KWENA ME BAIBUL

Greg Scharf, Associate Professor of Pastoral Theology,
Trinity Evangelical Divinity School⁹

"Pe ipeny lapeny mo ki an pe abi waci lok ada mo keken."

Bvek:

- Kwano ginacoya i yo matut obedo gin ma pire tek ma mitte me tito kwena ki gen. Kit ma wakwano kwede biyubo kit ma watito kwede kwena.
- Neno maber twero bedo yot ki lapeny ma mako coc. Lapeny mapol obi konyowa me niang lok ma ki coyo; mogo bibedo me kony twatwalle i yubbe me tito ginacoya mo.
- Pe watwero tito kwena mo ki gen nio ka wangeyo jami mapol makato gin ma tye ka wacone. omyero wa temo me nongo ngo ma en tye ka temo cobo ki kit ma en tye ka cobo ne kwede.

Lapeny ma ki mini (ma tye iye lapeny arvo ma pire tek ma Haddon Robinson openyo) me medo i kom lapeny ma dong itve ka penvo:

1. *Gin ango ma watye kwede kany? (Ngo ma tye i coc man?)*

- cik
- adwogi i kom gin mo ma otimme, lok, lega
- kwano lok me larre pa Lubanga
- ciko dano
- lok pa Lubanga, "Rwot owaco kit meno"
- tito lok pa Lubanga

⁹ Dr. Scharf en aye tye won kom me Department of Pastoral Theology i Trinity Evangelical Divinity School, Deerfield, IL. En aye lacoc me *Prepared to Preach* (Christian Focus, 2005). Gin ni ki tiyo kwede ki twero pa Dr. Scharf. Aloka loka manok ki otimo ki Jonathan Menn ki twero pa Dr. Scharf.

- labol
- lok me caden
- tito bal
- lega
- nywako lok
- gin ma kubbe i tekwaro me larowa
- koko
- lok me cuko cwiny nyo lok me cuko cwiny
- lok me tekwaro
- mot nyo mot
- wer me woro

2. Lok man tye ka lok i kom ngo?¹⁰ (Gin angu ma pire tek loyo i ginacoya man?)

Ma calo, lok man loko i kom:

- lega
- niye
- bedo ki winy
- pwony
- jemo
- woro cal jogi
- lwo • yomcwiny
- gamente • yoo pa Lubanga
- onyo jami mukene mapol

3. Ngo ma laco buk ni tye ka waco i kom lok man?

Me gamo lapeny eni wa bi:

- Nen ngo mukene (medo i kom ngo ma wa tamo ni obedo lok) ma ki waco i coc ni.
- Tit lok ma tye i dul lok ni kit ma kubbe kwede ki lok ma tye i dul lok ni.
- Niang kit ma jami mukene ma kiloko i komgi i ginacoya kubbe kwede ki gin ma itamo ni tye i wi lok meno.

4. Lagam angu ma cwiny maleng twero müto ki bot lukwan ma ye lok ma ki coyo ni? (Pingo Cwiny Maleng oneno ni pore me keto coc man i buk?)

ma calo, cwiny maleng twero mito ni:

- loko cwiny
- gen i kom Lubanga
- tito bal; lok i kom Kricito
- wel mo keken me bedo ki woro.

5. Lok man cuko cwiny lakwan nining me miyo lagam ma en mito?

Lapeny man keto tamwa i kom kit ma coc ma tye i nyimwa nen calo kiyubo me cobo yubbe. Ki ngeg meno wa yubu kwena wa me tic ki jami ma dul lok ni tiyo kwede me cobo gin ma ki coyo pire. ma calo, waromo neno:

- jami ma ki tiyo kwede me lok
- lok • labol, maber ki marac
- lwo pa Lubanga i kom adwogi marac ma kiloko iye
- nyutu adwogi maber ma bino pi niyee ma kelo bedo ki winy
- lok ma ki waco, me labole, **1 Luker 12:15**
- lok ma rwate
- tic ki gin mo ma mako dul lok mo. Pi meno, me labole, wer twero tic ki cal onyo lok ma ki poyo wic me loko tam pa ngat ma tye ka winyo, calo, **Jab 84:3**, ma loko i kom winyo ma bedo i ot gi cok ki keno tyer pa Lubanga.

6. I yoo ma nining ma lok man konyo kwede me niang matut i kom larre?

- En nyutu Kricito nining?
- Kan ma tye iye i lok me Baibul?
- Ogudo dano ma gu winyo/kwan mukwongo nining?

¹⁰ Haddon Robinson i *Pwony me Baibul: Dongo*.

LAMED NGE C

http://www.biblicalstudies.org.uk/article_law_hays.html#top—*Bibliotheca Sacra* 158: 629 (2001): 21-35

Tic ki cik me Cik Macon i kare ni, J. Daniel Hays^a

[p.21]

Lukricitayo myero gulub Cik me Cik Macon nining? Nen ka maleng ni cik ma tye i Cik pa Moses pire tek, pien gubedo but lok ma Lubanga ocoyo. Ento Cik Macon tye ki cik mapol ma nen calo gin ma pe rwate ki lukwan me kare ni (labole, "Kur i ted latin dyel ki cak pa minne," Nia 34:26; "Pe iruk bongo ma ki yubu ki jami ma pat pat," Lev. 19:19; "Kit bongo i bute angwen me bongo ni," Nwo. 22:12).¹

Lukricitayo gi turo cik mogo me gicikke macon ki kare mogo (me labolle, "Dako pe myero oruk bongo pa coo, ki lacoo pe oruk bongo pa dako," Nwoyo 22:5; "A i nyim jo mutegi," Lev. 19:32; "Opego bene pe leng; kadi bed ni tye ki tyene ma opokke, ento pe icamo me camo tyen gi. ringo nyo gugud komgi," Nwo. 14:8).

Medo ikom meno, kadi bed ni jo muye gi maro kwero cik mapol me Cik Macon, gin gi jolo mukene, twatwale Cik Apar, macalo guti me kit mabeco pa Lukricitayo (labole, "Mar lawoti macalo imarre keni," Lev. 19:18; "Pe ineko dano," Nia 20:13; "Pe ibed ki tim me abor," Nwo. 5:18).

Pingo Lukricitayo gilubo cik mogo kun gicayo mukene? Ngo ma tye kakare ki mene ma pe tye kakare? Lukricitayo mapol i kare-ni gimoko tam man ma lubbe ki ka ce cik moni nen calo rwatte. Ki lok adaa, yoo man ma ki yubu me gonyo cik me gicikke macon ni pe romo. Ka dong Lukricitayo myero gugony Cik nining?

[p.22]

Kit me tekwaro

Lupwonye mapol ma gipwonyo lok pa Lubanga gigonyo Cik pa Moses kun giketo cwinywa i kom apokapoka ma tye i kin cik me kit mabeco, cik me tekwaro, ki cik me kwer. Gi gonyo cik ma mako kit mabeco calo cik ma loko i kom lok ada ma pe gik ma mako yub pa Lubanga pi kit mabeco pa dano. "Mar lawoti macalo imarre keni" obedo lanen maber me cik ma kwako kit mabeco. Cik ma kwako dano aye cik ma kwako cik me Israel, ma tye iye lok ma kwako ngom, lim, ki ngolo kop atir. Labol pa cik ma kwako dano aye Nwoyo Cik 15:1, "I agiki me mwaka abiro myero i cul banya ni." Cik me kwer loko i kom gityer, kwer, ki dong tic pa ajwaka. Labol acel tye i Nwoyo Cik 16:13, ma ociko Luicrael ni "gukwer nino madito me Bolo pi nino abiro i nge coko cam ma i laro moyo ki i laro olokwu ki i beyo olokwu."²

I yoo me tekwaro ni apoka poka ma tye i kin cik me kit mabeco, cik me tekwaro, ki cik me kwer pire tek pien nyutu man miyo jo muye ngeyo ka cik mo tiyo i kom gi. Cik me kit mabeco, malube ki yub me gonyo lok man, tye pi dano ducu ki pi gik. Gin pud tiyo macalo cik bot Lukricitayo ma giye i kare-ni. Cik me tekwaro ki cik me kwer, i yo mukene, onongo tiyo i kom Israel macon keken. Pe gi tiyo i kom jo ma ye i kare ni.³

Ento, yoo me tekwaro ni tye ki goro mapol, ki pe nyutu yoo me gonyo lok maber.⁴ Kit me timo man pe romo pi tyen lok ma lubo ni.

Apokapoka ni tye ma pe ki ngeyo

Apokapoka ma tye i kin cik me kit mabeco, cik me tekwaro, ki cik me kwer tye ma pe ki twero, ma kiketo i kom coc ki woko. Cik macon kikome pe miyo lanyut mo keken i kom apokapoka ma kit meno. ma calo "mar lawoti macalo in keni" (Lev. 19:18) ki lubu i tyeng ma lubo ni ki cik ni "pe iruk bongo ma ki yubu ki jami aryo" (19:19).⁵ Tika omyero ki tic ki tyeng18 calo gin ma mako dano, kun tyeng19 ki kwero calo gin ma pe tiyo? Coc ni pe miiyo lanyut mo ni alokaloka mo kiken ma otimme i kin tyeng aryo ni. I kom gin ango ma ngat moni twero moko ni tyeng acel tye pi dano ducu ki pi kare ne kadi wa bot jo ma ye i kare pa Lukricitayo, kun cik ma tye i tyeng ma lubo ni ki kwero? Pol pa cik ma ki lwongo ni cik me kit mabeco, cik me tekwaro, ki cik me kwer time kacel kit man labongo coc mo ma nyutu ni tye apokapoka i kingi.

Medo ikom meno pol kare bedo tek me ngeyo dul mene ma cik moni opoto iye.⁶ Pien Cik pa Moses onongo tito wat ma tye i kin Lubanga ki Israel, cik onongo tye me tekwaro. Cik ni ducu onongo tye ki lok ma mako dini. Cik twero bedo cik me tekwaro ento pe cik me kit maber? Me labolle Lulevi 19:19 ociko ni, "Pe ipur potoni ki kodi ma kit aryo, pe iruk bongo ma gicweyo ki jami aryo." Gin acel ma pire tek ma tye i buk pa Lulevi aye bedo maleng pa Lubanga. Lok pa Lubanga i Lulevi 19 kicako ki cik ni, "Wubed jo maleng pien an Rwot Lubangawu, atye maleng." Dul me wi lok man obedo pwony ni jami maleng myero kigwokgi pat ki jami ma pe nen. Kadi bed ni tyen lok me cik magi ma gengo rubu nyig cam nyo rubu bongo pe ki niang maber, nen ka maleng ni gi kubbe ki lengo pa Lubanga. Ki adaa cik pa Levi ducu ma mako poko kin dano nen calo kubbe ki cik ma kwako bedo maleng pa Lubanga ki poko kin dano ma mite pi bedo maleng meno. Ci cik man pe twero bedo maber nining?⁷

[p.24]

Kadi wa Cik Apar, ma obedo labol ma nen maber pa cik ma ki lwongo ni cik ma kwako kit mabeco, kelo peko i kom kit mabeco, cik me tekwaro, ki kwer. Me labolle, cik me Cabat tye ma rwate ki cik nyo kwer? Ka jami ma tye iye aye gin ma pire tek, ci cik me Cabat, ma onongo nen ka maleng ni obedo but yub me woro pa jo Israel, obedo cik me kwer ento pe cik me kit mabeco. Ento ka gin ma tye iye pe obedo gin ma ki keto me poko kin dano, kono ngo ma tye? Ka kabedo i kin cik apar odoko gin ma ki temo pi cik me kit mabeco, ki dong tye yub mo ma yot ma tye ki dul aryo keken: (a) Cik Apar, ma tye i wi lobo ducu dok pe gik dok tiyo bot Lukricitayo macalo cik me kit mabeco, ki (b) Cik mukene-ni ducu, ma pe tiyo i kare-ni. Ki lok adaa ni man bene pe twere pien pe ye ni jo muye gi waco ni Lulevi 19:18, "mar lawoti macalo imarre keni," ma Yecu owaco ni obedo cik me aryo ma dit loyo. Me kwanyo Lulevi 19:18 ki i tyeng ma orumo ne ki me nyutu ni obedo cik me kit mabeco mito ni gin ma tye iye obed gin ma pire tek i poko ne. Ka jami ma tye iye odoko gin ma pire tek, ci cik me Cabat myero kiket calo cik me kwer.

Medo i kom meno, kadi bed Lukricitayo mapol giwaco ni cik me Cabat obedo cik ma kwako kit mabeco, pe tye ngat mo i kingi ma lubo cik meno. Ceta i kanica i ceng cabit, nino mukwongo me cabit, pe kitwero lwongo ni lubu cik me cabit. Moses onongo pe biye nino mukwongo me cabit me leyo ka wang nino me abiro. Dok lubo cik me Cabat onongo kwako jami mapol makato wot i kanica keken. I buk me wel laco mo ki neko pi coko yen i nino me cabit (Wel 15:32-36). Pi meno apoka poka ma tye i kin cik me tekwaro, cik me kwer, ki cik me kit mabeco nen calo tye ma pe ki ngeyo ki pe jenge i coc. Tika Lukricitayo omyero gubed ki apokapoka magi me moko tam ma kit meno ma pire tek?

Jami ma kwako cik ni ki keto i coc ma ki waco ki omyero ki gony ne kit ma miite

Lok me cik me gicikke macon pe nen kene. Ma ka meno, Cik pa Moses omoko matek i tekwaro me dini pa jo Israel. En tye but lok ma pire tek ma oyabe ki i Acakki 12 nio wa i 2 Luker 25. Cik ni pe ki nyutu kene, ma calo gin mo ma pe rwate ento ma pe gik. Ento ki nyutu calo dul me lok me tekwaro ma tito kit ma Lubanga ogonyo kwede jo Israel ki i Ejipt ki lacer oketo gi i lobo ma kiciko pire macalo jone.

Me labolle lok ma pire tek ma mako cik ma tye i Nia ki coyo i cura 20-23. Bute man bene tye ki Cik Apar. Ento, lok ma ki waco i dul magi omyero ki nen. Dul apar wiye abungwen mukwongo tito lok i kom jo Israel [pot karatac 25] i opii i lobo Ejipt ki larregi pi tic matek pa Lubanga. Dul man tito lok i kom lwongo pa Moses ki kit ma en orwatte kwede matek ki Parao. En tito lok i kom two ma opoto i kom Ejipt, ma otum ki to pa latin kayo pa jo Ejipt. I ngeye, Moses otelo jo Israel woko ki i Ejipt ci gukato ki i Nam. Lok ni tito wot gi i dye tim nio ka, i dwe me adek ingee cito woko, jo Israel gu oo i got Sinai, kama Lubanga olwongo gi me donyo i gicikke (Nia 19). Cik apar ma tye i Nia 20 ki cik ma lubo i Nia 21-23 gubedo but lok madit man.⁸

Buk pa Leviticus bene ki goyo i kom lok ma ki coyo i kom lok ma mako rwate ki Lubanga i got Sinai (Lev. 26:46; 27:34). Cik ma tye i buk pa Lulevi kinyuto macalo but lok i kin Lubanga ki Moses. Tic ki lok ma kit meno obedo gin ma ki ngeyo i lok ma ki waco. Buk man cakke ni, "Rwot olwongo Moses ci oloko kwede ki i kema me rwatte." Lok ni "Rwot owaco bot Moses" nonge tyen mapol i buk ni. Medo i kom meno buk pa Lulevi tye ki lok mapol ma lubbe ki kare,⁹ lanyut me wot pa kare me lok, kit mukene me lok.

Buk me wel okwanyo lok man i mwaka me aryo ingee cito woko (Wel 1:1) ki tito wot pa jo Israel ki wot gi pi mwaki pyera angwen ma lubo (33:38). Gin ma pire tek i buk ni tye kwero pa Israel i kom cikke pa Rwot i dul me 13 ki 14. Kwero lok man okelo mwaka me wot ma ki coyo i buk ni. I kare ma pat pat i kare me lok ni Lubanga omiyo bot Israel cik mukene. Ma calo i Nia ki Lulevi cik ma tye i Wel ni ki keto gii matek i lok ma ki waco ni.

Lok ma ki coyo i buk me Nwoyo Cik tye i dwe me apar wiye acel me mwaka me pyera angwen me aa ki i lobo (Nwo. 1:3), ma peya Israel odonyo i Kanaan. Kicoyo kabedo meno kikome—tung kunyango me Kulu Jordan (1:1, 5). Israel onongo dong gutyeko mwaka pyerangwen me wot macalo pwod pi kwero donyo i lobo meno. I kare ni likwayo manyen odongo ki Lubanga omiyo bot gi lok ma mako gicikke ma en omoko ki lunyodo gi mwaka pyera angwen mukato anged. Pol pa buk me Nwoyo Cik tye ki lok mapol ma Moses oloko bot Luicrael pi Lubanga. Lok magi gikubbe ki lok ma kicoyo pien giloko i kom kare acel, kabedo, ki jo ma pigi tego kit ma lok meno loko kwede. Ki dong agiki me buk ni tye ki jami mogo ma pe lubo cik, ma tito lok: keto Yocwa macalo latela (31:1-8), wer pa Moses (32:1-47), gum pa Moses i kom kaka (33:1-29), ki to pa Moses (34:1-12). Medo ikom meno jami ma otimme i buk pa Yocwa, ma lok ni omede labongo juku ne.

Cik, pi meno, tye but lok me Pentateuchal ki tye ma ki keto i lok me aa ki pa Israel, wot, ki loyo lweny. Kit ma ngat moni gonyo kwede cik omyero oket lok man i iye. Kubu coc ki kama gi tye iye obedo gin ma pire tek me yoo me gonyo lok maber. Cik obedo but lok, ki lok man miyo tyen lok ma pire tek me gonyo Cik. Kit me gonyo cik me gicikke macon omyero obed marom ki yoo ma ki tiyo kwede me gonyo lok me gicikke macon, pien cik ni tye but lok ma ki waco ni.

Tika man dwoko piny teko ki guvu pa coc ni? Tika mitte ni Lukricitayo guket komgi i te Cik ma peya guwinyo ni kilwongogi me lubo Ginacoya? Tika lok ma kicoyo i Ginacoya pe tye ki twero calo Cik? Me miyo cik pa Moses twero

madit i kom kit mabeco pa Lukricitayo ma loyo dul mukene me lok me Cik Macon obedo me yubo cik i kin cik. I yo acel-lu me waco ni lok ma mako cik omyero ki gony i yoo acel ki lok ma ki waco i lok ma ki waco pe dwoko piny rwom pa Lubanga ma tye i Ginacoya. I kare ma lupwonnye gu kwanyo cam i nino me cabit, luparicayo gu doto gi ni gu turo cik me nino me cabit (Marako 2:23-28), pien kac i nino me cabit Onongo ki kwero i buk me Nia 34:21. Ento, Yecu omiyo tyen lok me turo cik me cabit man kun tiyo ki lok mo ma tye i I Camuel 21:1-9. I kom lok, Luparicayo gu juku en ki lok ma mako cik, ento Yecu ogamo gi ki cik ma ki kwanyo ki i lok ma ki waco.

Kit me tekwaro ni pe neno cik ma kwako lok me dini

Lubanga okelo cik ni maleng i lok ma mako gicikke, kun waco ni, "ka wuwinyo lokka ki cwinywu ducu ki wugwoko gicikken, ci wubibedo jona ma pire tek ki i kin rok ducu" (Nia 19:5). Dano guye me gwoko lok ma tye i gicikke (24:3), dok Moses oketo lanyut i gicikke meno ki remo (24:8). [pot karatac 27] Gin ma pire tek i gicikke man Onongo obedo cikke pa Lubanga me bedo i kin jo Irael. Man ki waco tyen mapol i dul me agiki me Exodus (25:8; 29:45; 33:14-17; 40:34-38). Ma rwate ki bedo tye pa Lubanga tye cik me gero yeya ki kema me woro, kabedo ma Lubanga obi bedo iye (Nia 25-31, 35-40). Buk pa Lulevi obedo gin ma lubo dul me agiki me buk me Nia, pien en loko i kom kit ma Irael onongo myero obed kwede ki Lubanga i kingi. Omyero gucit bote nining? omyero gu lok nining pi bal pa ngat acel acel ki me lobo i nyim Lubanga maleng ma bedo i kingi? Gin omyero guwor ki gubed kacel ki Lubanga man maleng, ma mwonya i kingi nining? Buk pa Lulevi miyo lagam pi lapeny magi, kun miyo tira ma tiyo me kwo kacel ki Lubanga i te cik me Gicikke ma Kimiyo bot Moses.

Inge ma Irael okwero donyo i lobo ma kiciko pire (Nwo. 13-14), Lubanga oye ni rwom me kwo pa jo ma pe gubedo luwiny ni guto. En dok otelo wi lwak me dok cen i Kanaan. Ma peya gudonyo, kadi bed kumeno, En olwongo gi me dwoko gicikke manyen. Nwoyo Cik tito lwongo manyen me gicikke ma Lubanga omoko ki Irael ma peya gudonyo i Lobo ma Kiciko Pire. Nwoyo Cik tito matut kit ma jo Irael onongo gibikwo kwede i Lobo ma Kiciko Pire maber dok Lubanga ominigi mot.

Pi meno, nen ka maleng ni Cik-ki kubbe matek macalo but Gicikke pa Moses. Jami mapol ma pigi tego ma ki neno i kom gicikke pa Moses, pi meno, myero ki lok iye.

Mukwongo, gicikke ma kimoko ki Moses kubbe macok ki lweny pa Irael ki bedo i Lobo ma Kiciko Pire. Gicikke ma kimiyo bot Moses pe kwako kabedo mo keken nyo pe kwako wi lobo ducu. Omiyo yub ma onongo myero Irael obed kwede ki dok obed ki lonyo kacel ki Lubanga i Lobo ma Kiciko Pire. Wat macok ma tye i kin gicikke ki lobo ni ki waco ne tyen mapol i buk me Nwoyo Cik.¹⁰ Lok man ma tye i kin cik ki ngom poko apoka poka ma tye i kin cik ma ki lwongo ni cik me tekwaro, cik me kwer, ki cik me kit mabeco. Medo ikom meno, rwenyo ngom i mwaka 587 ma onongo peya kinywalo Kricito tye ki adwogi madit ikom kit ma cik omyero ki nen kwede, pien cik ni oloko lok ma mako gum i ngom. Medo i kom meno, i kare ma kitero Irael i opii i Babilon, Luicrael gurwenyo bedo pa Rwot i ot pa Lubanga (Ezek. 10). Bedo ki lobo ki bedo pa Rwot i kema me woro ki ot lega obedo jami aryo ma pire tek i gicikke pa Moses. I kare ma jo ma kiterogi i opii gudok i lobogi [p.28], pe gudok cen i kit ma jami onongo tye kwede. Mot ma kiloko iye i Nwoyo Cik 28 pe dok ki nongo i yoo mo keken ma pire tek - bedo agonya me wibye, loc me lim i kabedo meno, loc me mony i kabedo meno, ki mukene- dok bene pe tye lok mo ma kiloko i kom dwogo pa Lubanga i ot lega, ma pat ki dul macon ma onongo loko i kom bedone i kema me woro (Nia 40:34) ki ot pa Rwot (Luker) 8:9-10; 2 Tekwaro 7:1-2). Jami onongo pe tye kit ma onongo tye kwede ma peya kiterogi i opii.

Me aryo, gum ma oa ki i gicikke pa Moses onongo tye ma lubu. I Nwoyo Cik Lubanga owaco bot Irael ni bedo ki winy i kom gicikke bikelo mot, ento ni turo cikke bikelo pwod ki ciran. Nwoyo Cik 28 tito ka maleng kit ma Cik tye kwede. Tyeng 1-14 nyutu gum pa Irael ka gu lubu cik me gicikke (Cik pa Moses), ki tyeng 15-68 tito adwogi marac ma gubi nongo ka gu lubu cik me gicikke. Ki dong lok ma mako gicikke ki ngom ki dul ma kwako gicikke ni pol kare ki keto i Nwoyo Cik (30:15-18).

Me adek, gicikke pa Moses dong pe obedo gicikke ma tiyo. Cik manyen moko lok ada ni gicikke pa Moses dong ogiko tic calo gicikke ma tiyo. Jo Ibru 8-9 tito ka maleng ni Yecu obino macalo Lalar me gicikke ma oloko gicikke macon-ni. "Pi lwongo gicikke ni ni manyen, en oweko gicikke macon ni odoko gin ma kare pe tiyo" (Ibru 8:13). Pi meno gicikke pa Moses dong pe tiyo onyo tiyo calo gicikke. Man tye ki tyen lok ma pire tek pi niang pa ngat moni i kom Cik. Cik me Cik Macon onyuto kit ma Irael onongo twero nongo kwede mot i lobo ma tye i te Cik Macon (Mosaic). Ka gicikke macon-ni dong pe tiyo, ci cik ma tye i gicikke meno pud twero tic nining? Ka gicikke macon ni dong oti woko, tika cik ma tye i gicikke macon ni bene omyero ki nen calo dong oti woko?

Paulo owaco tyen mapol ni Lukricitayo pe gitye i te Cik me Cik Macon. Me labolle i Jo Galatia 2:15-16 en ocoyo ni, "Dano pe ki ngeyo ni kite atir pi lubo cik, ento pi ye Yecu Kricito." I Jo Roma 7:4 Paulo owaco ni, "Wun bene wuto bot cik pi kom Kricito." I Jo Galatia 3:25 en owaco ni, "I kare ni ma niye dong oo, pe dong watye i te loc pa cik." Paulo oloko matek i kom Lukricitayo me dwogo cen i Cik me Cik Macon. Ka onongo tye apokapoka i kin cik me tekwaro, cik me kwer, ki cik

me kit mabeco, onongo obedo gin ma pe timme ni Paulo okwero cik meno. Medo ikom meno, ka cik me kit mabeco onongo ki niang ni tiyo i wilobo ducu, ngat moni onongo twero tamo ni Paulo obi tiyo kwede macalo guti me kit mabeco pa Lukricitayo. Ento, kit ma Goldingay owaco kwede, [pot karatac 29] Paul "pe keto pwonye me kit mabeco i kom guti man ento i kom kit me kwena maber, tela pa cwiny, ki tic pa kanica."¹¹

Ci dong, omyero kiniang lok pa Yecu ma tye i Matayo 5:17 nining? Owaco ni, "Pe wutam ni abino ka turo cik nyo lok pa lunebi woko, pe abino ka turogi woko, ento me cobogi." Tika Yecu gin ki Paulo gubedo ka pyem i kingi? Ku ada. Mukwongo, lok ni "Cik ki Lunebi" nyuto Cik Macon ducu. Pi meno, i tyeng man Yecu onongo pe tye ka lok i kom Cik pa Moses keken. Ki dong apoka poka ni pe tye i kin "kwanyo" ki "nen," ento i kin "kwanyo" ki "cobo." Yecu pe owaco ni Ebino me lubo Cik nyo me gwoko Cik; ento en obino me cobo ne. Lok ni *plēroō* ("me cobo") nonge tyen mapol i Matayo, ki te lokke ni, "me kelo gin ma ki miito." Yecu onongo pe tye ka waco ni cik ni tye ma mako jo ma giye i gicikke manyen. Ka onongo tye kit meno, onongo mitte ni Lukricitayo i kare-ni gulub cik me gityer ki kwer kacel ki cik me kit mabeco, dok man onongo bituro cik mukene me Cik Manyen.

Yecu onongo tye ka waco ni En pe obino ka rwenyo jami matir ma Cik mito, ento ni En obino me cobo jami matir ma Cik mito. Ma calo agiki me lok man me tekwaro me larre, Yecu ocobo jami ducu ma ki miito ki lok pa lunebi ma mako cik ki pa lunebi. Medo i kom meno Yecu aye obedo Lagony me agikki ki twero i kom cik ki tyen lokke, kit ma dul mukene i Matayo nyuto kwede. Yecu oloko i kom cik mogo me gicikke macon (19:18-19), ento mogo en oloko (5:31-32). mogo en omedo (5:21-22, 27-28), ki mukene en oloko matek (5:33-37, 38-42, 43-47). Cik mogo en okwanyo woko (Marko 7:15-19). Yecu onongo pe tye ka cwako medde ki lubo yo me tekwaro pa Lujudaya me lubo Cik. Dok bene onongo pe tye ka cwako ni cik myero kikwany woko. En Onongo tye ka tito ni tyen lok me Cik omyero ki gony ma lubu bino ne ki ma lubu alokaloka madongo ma gicikke manyen okelo.¹²
[p.30]

Agikki

Cik ni kubbe ki gicikke pa Moses, ma kubbe ki kwo pa jo Irael i lobo meno ki cikke me gum ma kubbe ki kwogi me woro i lobo meno. Lukricitayo pe gi rwate ki lobo meno, ki bene pe gi rwate ki kit ma jami tye kwede me nongo gum i lobo meno. Dok bene gicikke pa Moses dong pe tiyo, pien kiloko woko ki gicikke manyen. Pi meno cik pa Moses, ma obedo gin ma pire tek i gicikke macon, pe tiyo macalo cik i kom jo ma giye i kare me kanica.

Pi meno, kit me tekwaro me lubo cik pa Moses, ma poko ne i dul ma kwako kit mabeco, cik me tekwaro, ki yub me kwer, tye ki goro adek madongo: En tye ma pe ki twero dok pe tye ki cwak mo keken, pe keto cwinye i kom lok ma kicoyo, dok pe nyuto adwogi ma pire tek ma bino pi alokaloka ki i Cik Macon me doko Cik Manyen. Kit me timo man, pi meno, pe romo bedo yoo me gonyo ki tic ki cik.

Yoo ma kimiyo tam iye

Yoo anga ma jo muye myero gulub me gonyo te cik me gicikke macon? Ma lubu yoo me gonyo lok maber, omyero obed yoo ma (a) tye ma rwate, ma tero ginacoya me gicikke macon ni calo lok pa Lubanga, (b) pe jenge i kom dul ma pe ki coyo, (c) nyutu lok ma ki coyo ki tekwaro pa cik, keto ne matek i lok ma ki waco i Pentateuch, () nyutu lok ma mako cik () rwate ki pwony me gicikke manyen.

Yo ma ber loyo me keto jami eni i tic ki lwongo ni lubu cik. Dano mapol ma gipwonyo lok me kwena maber gu tiyo ki yoo man kare ki kare macalo yoo ma ki yero me gonyo te lok me gicikke macon.¹³ Ber pa yoo man tye ni miyo lutino kwan me Baibul bedo ma rwate ka gi gonyo lok me gicikke macon. Pe tye gin mo ma miite me poko cik ni i dul ma tiyo ki ma pe tiyo.
[p.31]

Man pe obedo yoo me kwan, ento obedo yoo me tic ma lupwonye, dano ma pe ki ngec, ki lutino kwan twero tic kwede. Teko ne tye ni en yot ki rwate. Ma mako goro mo twero bedo ni weko jami mogo ma rwate bedo yot. Tye kabedo me yubu ki medo rom pa yoo man? Ada kom. Kadi bed kumeno, en tye rwom me cito anyim ki i poko cik me tekwaro i dul ma pe rwate ki cik, cik, ki yub me kwer.

Lubu cik, yoo mukene me tic ki cik, tye ki yoo abic.

Niang ngo ma cik meno onongo tye ka wacone bot jo ma gubedo ka winyo lokke

Nen lok macon ki lok ma ki coyo i kom cik ma ki penyo ni. Tika Luicrael ma i dog kulu Jordan onongo gitye ka yubbe me donyo i lobo (Nwoyo Cik) i kare ma kimiyo cik, nyo onongo gitye i Got Cinai cutcut i nge Nia (Nia, Lulevi)? Cik man tika kimiyo pi gin mo ma otimme, nyo tito cik meno onongo tye ka tito jami ma mitte pi jo Irael i nge cito i Lobo ma Kiciko Pire? Cik anga mukene ma tye i kare ni? Tika tye wat mo i kingi? Cik man onongo kubbe ki gicikke macon nining? Tika onongo doro kit ma dano myero gulok kwede ki Lubanga? Tika onongo doro kit ma onongo myero gubed kwede i kin-gi?

Onongo kubbe ki pur onyo cato wil? Tika onongo kubbe kikome ki kwo i Lobo ma Kiciko Pire? Cik man onongo tye ka waco ngo bot jo ma giwinyo i Cik Macon?

Tem Apokapoka ma tye i kin jo ma gu winyo lok mukwongo ki jo ma guye i kare ni

Nyut apoka poka ma tye i kin Lukricitayo i kare ni ki jo ma gubedo ka lok kwed gi. Me labolle jo ma giye i kare me kanica me kare ni gitye i te gicikke manyen, ento pe gicikke macon. Pi meno gin pe gitye i te cik me gicikke macon. Gin pe Luicrael ma gitye ka yubbe me bedo i Lobo ma Kiciko Pire, dok bene pe ginyiko cok bot Lubanga kun gitiyo ki gitum me lee. Ki bene Lukricitayo gikwo i te gamente me lobo ento pe i te loc pa Lubanga, kit ma Luicrael macon onongo gikwo kwede. Medo ikom meno Lukricitayo ginongo peko ma pe aa ki bot dini pa jo Kanaan ento ki bot dano ma pe gubedo Lukricitayo.

Yub cik ma kwako wilobo ducu ki i coc ni

I nge cik pa Moses pi dano macon tye iye cik ma mako jami ducu, ma pe gik. Cik acel acel me gicikke macon onongo tye ki tyen lok bot jo ma guwinyo mukwongo, tyen lok ma kubbe ki gicikke macon. Ento tyen lok meno pol kare jenge i kom lok ada ma lac, ma mako wi lobo ducu, lok ada ma tiyo pi jo pa Lubanga ducu, labongo paro [pot karatac 32] i kare ma gikwo iye ki i te gicikke mene ma gikwo iye. I rwom man ngat acel penyo ni, “Cik anga ma tye i wi lobo ducu ma tye i cik man kikome?Cik anga ma lac ma kitwero tic kwede i kare-ni?”

Cik man omyero ki yub ne malube ki cik mogo: (a) omyero ki nen i coc, (b) omyero obed ma pe gik, (c) omyero orwate ki pwony me ginacoya mukene, (d) omyero pe obed ma rwate ki tekwaro, ki (e) omyero obed ma rwate ki jo ma giye i Cik Macon ki i Cik Manyen. Cik magi ma mako wilobo ni pol kare gubi bedo ma mako kit pa Lubanga ki bedo maleng mere, kit bal, lok ma mako bedo ki winy, onyo paro pi dano mukene.

Ket cik ma igi lac ki pwony me Cik Manyen

Kwany cik ma kwako wilobo ducu ki i pwony me Cik Manyen ma mako cik meno onyo cik ma kitye ka kwano.

Cik mogo me gicikke macon, me labolle, ki dwoko cen i gicikke manyen calo cik pi jo ma giye i gicikke manyen. I kare ma ki turo gicikke macon, cik me gicikke macon ogiko bedo cik pi Lukricitayo. Ento, ka gicikke manyen oloko cik mo ci doko cik bot jo ma giye, me lubo calo cik pa Kricito. Ento twero man ki twero ma calo cik oa ki i gicikke manyen ento pi gicikke macon. Medo i kom meno, kare ki kare Cik Manyen keto cik me Cik Macon, ma twero loko nyo medo iye. ma calo pi cik ma tye i Nia 20:14, “Pe i tim abor,” cik ma kwako wilobo ni kubbe ki kit maleng pa nyom ki miti me bedo lagen i nyom. Kit ma cik man ki kwanyo kwede i gicikke manyen, pwony pa Yecu i kom lok man omyero ki ket i cik man. Yecu owaco ni, “Ento awaco botwu ni ngat mo keken ma neno dako ki miti me abor dong otimo tim me abor ki cwinye” (Mat. 5:28), ki dong medo rwom me cik man. En pe otioy kwede i kom tim me abor keken ento bene i kom tam me abor. Pi meno cik pi Lukricitayo i kare ni odoko “Pe itim abor i tic nyo i tam.” Ento Lukricitayo omyero gu yeny me lubu cik man pien nyutu cik me Baibul ma ki moko i gicikke manyen, ento pi pien ni obedo cik me gicikke macon.

Tii ki cik ma ki loko ni i kwo me kare ni

I rwom man cik ma kwako wilobo ma ki yubu i rwom mukato ni ki tiyo kwede i kom jami mogo ma tye ka time i kwo pa jo muye i kare ni. Gin ma nyutu ni cik ma kiketo kitye ka lubu twero nonge i Cik Manyen. Kit ma ki waco kwede con, [pot karatac 33] lok pa Yecu i kom 1 Camuel 21 me kwero Luparicayo lubo labol acel-lu. I 1 Jo Korint 9:9 Paulo oloko i kom Nwoyo Cik 25:4 (“Pe i juku dog dyang ka tye ka nyono nyig cam”) me gwoko twero ne me nongo kony me kom ki bot jo Korint (1 Jo Kor. 9:4, 11–12). I yoo me tekwaro cik me deuteronomic ni twero bedo ni pe ki bi poko ne calo cik me “kit mabeco”, ento Paulo owaco ni twero tic. Kit ma Paulo otito ka maleng i kabedo mukene ni Lukricitayo pe gitye i te Cik me Cik Macon (Rom. 6:14–15; 7:1–6; 1 Kor. 9:20; Gal. 2:15–16; 5:18; Ep. 2:15), en onongo pe tye ka tito lok ma tye i Nwoyo Cik 25:4 calo cik ma myero kilub kacokke me Korint. Ma ka meno en otioy ki cik man ma calo gin ma ki ngeyo onyo ma ki poro kwede.¹⁴ Lakwena ni oloko i kom cik mo ma cik ne twero tic i kom jami mukene ma pat ki gin ma otimme i acaki, ma otimme i tekwaro.

Lulevi 5:2 miyo labol ma nyutu kit ma yoo me keto cik twero tic kwede ki jo ma ye i kare ni me keto cik i tic labongo bedo i te cik. Tyeng meno kwanne ni, “Nyo ka ngat mo ogudo gin mo ma kome keni, kadi bed kom lee tim ma keni, nyo lee ma keni, nyo lee ma giwoto i ngom, kadi bed en pe ngeyo, ci don odoko keni dok tye ki bal.” Tic ma mite me yubu kit pa ngat moni ma pe leng i tyeng man ki waco i tyeng manok lacen. Pi meno tyeng 5-6 omyero bene ki ket iye ni: “Ka ngat mo tye ki bal i kom gin mo kiken i kin jami magi, en myero otit bal ma en otimo, macalo pwod pi bal ma en otimo, en bikelo bot Rwtot latin romo nyo dyel ki i kin romi macalo gitum me bal, ci ajwaka bitimo gin lakwany bal ki i kome pi bal ma en otimo.” Kit me tekwaro ni poko tyeng magi calo cik me kwer ma dong pe tiyo i kom jo ma ye i kare ni. Ento, no tic ki yoo me keto cik, ngat moni twero gonyo ki tic ki coc man kit ma ngat moni twero gonyo kwede lok.

1) *Lok ma ki coyo ni onongo tye ka waco ngo bot dano ma gu winyo lok ni?* Lok ma orumo ka nget buk pa Lulevi loko i kom kit ma Luicrael onongo myero gukwo kwede kacel ki Lubanga maleng dok me aura ma onongo bedo i kingi. Onongo myero gucit bot Lubanga nining? Omyero gutim bal ki jami ma pe leng nining pi bedo pa Lubanga i kingi? Tyeng magi tye i kin lok ma ki coyo i 4:1-5:13 ma loko i kom mic ma mite i nge timo bal ma pe ki tamo pire. Lulevi 4 loko twatwalle i kom lutela; Lulevi 5 loko i kom dano ma rwate. Lulevi 5:2 owaco ni [pot karatac 34] Jo Icrrael ni ka gugudo gin mo ma pe leng (lee ma otoo nyo lee ma pe leng), onongo gibedo maleng i yo me woro. Man onongo tye ada kadi bed gugudo gin mo ma kome leng labongo miti. Pien onongo gipe leng, onongo pe gitwero nyiko cok bot Lubanga ki woro En. Me bedo maleng (me bedo maleng), onongo myero gutit balgi dok gukel latin romo nyo dyel bot ajwaka me bedo gityer (5:5-6). ajwaka onongo tyero lee-ni pi gin dok onongo gibibedo maleng odoco, ma gitwero nyiko cok ki woro Lubanga.

2) *Apokapoka anga ma tye i kin jo ma guwinyo lok mukwongo ki jo ma giye i kare-ni?* Lukricitayo pe gitye i te gicikke macon, dok balgi kiumo woko pi to pa Kricito. Dok bene pien gitye ki yo me rwatte ki Lubanga kun wok ki bot Yecu Kricito, pe dong gimito ajwaka ma dano macalo lulok.

3) *Ngo ma tye cik ma kwako wilobo ducu i coc man?* Cik ma pire tek ma tye i tyeng magi kubbe ki tam ni Lubanga tye maleng. Ka en bedo i kin jone, bedo maleng mere mito ni gubed pat ki bal ki jami ma pe leng. Ka gudoko keni, myero gilonygi ki gitum me remo. Cik man kwako lok me tekwaro pa Lulevi ki ginacoya ducu. Ki nyutu i kit ma rwate ki dano pa Lubanga i kare me Cik Macon ki Cik Manyen.

4) *Pwony me Cik Manyen loko onyo rwate ki cik man nining?* Malube ki gicikke manyen, Lubanga dong pe bedo i kin jo ma ye en bedo i kema me woro onyo ot lega; En dong bedo i kin jo muye pi cwiny maleng ma bedo i igi. Bedo ne, kadi bed kumeno, pud lwongo pi bedo maleng ki bot gi. En mito ni pe gutim bal dok ni myero gubed pat ki jami ma pe leng. Ento, gicikke manyen loko lok ni "leng" ki "ma pe leng." "Pe tye gin mo ma oa woko ki i dano ma twero miyo dano doko keni pi donyo i iye, ento gin ma a ki i kom dano aye miyo dano doko keni. ... Gin ma aa ki i kom dano en aye ma miyo en bedo 'ma leng.' Pien ki i cwiny dano aye tam maraco, tim kwele, kwalo kwo, nek, abor, woro me lim, raccwiny, bwolo dano, tim carocar, nyeko, yet, awaka ki miyo. Gin maraco magi ducu gia ki i cwiny dano dok giweko dano doko keni" (Marko 7:15, 20-23) Luye ma gitye i te gicikke manyen pe gidoko keni ka gugudo lee ma oto. Gidoko keni pi tam macilo nyo pi timo bal.

Gicikke Manyen bene oloko kit ma jo pa Lubanga myero gulweny kwede ki bal kacel ki tim me caro. Ma ka kelo latin romo nyo dyel me kwanyo bal, bal pa ngat ma tye ki niye kikwanyo woko i kare me larre ki gityer pa Kricito. To pa Kricito lwoko bal woko ki loko kit pa laye ki i bedo maleng me doko maleng. Tito bal, kadi bed kumeno, pud pire tek i te gicikke manyen (1 Jon 1:9), kit ma onongo tye kwede i te gicikke macon. [pot karatac 35] Pi meno lok ma mako cik ma rwate pi dano ma tye ka winyo lok me gicikke manyen i kare ni tye ni, "Wubed cen ki timo bal ki tam maraco pien Lubanga maleng bedo i iwu. Ka itimo jami maraco nyo itamo tam maraco, ci itit bal meno ki nongo kica pi to pa Kricito."

5) *Lukricitayo me kare-ni myero guket cik man ma kiloko iye-ni i tic i kwogi nining?* Tye jami mapol ma twero time, ento gin acel ma ki tiyo kwede mako cal ma tugo miti me buto i intanet. Lukricitayo mapol i kare-ni gitye ki jami ma tugo miti me buto labongo ayella i gangigi nyo i ot butugi. Coc man pwonyo ni lengo pa Lubanga, ma bedo i cwiny jo muye, mito ni gubed ki kwo maleng. Neno cal ma tugo miti me buto nen ka maleng ni tye i dul ma Cik Manyen waco ni pe leng. Tim ma kit meno turo kit maleng pa Lubanga dok gengo kero pa ngat moni me woro nyo ribbe ki Lubanga. Pi meno jo ma giye omyero gubed cen ki cal ma tugo miti me buto i intanet, kun gingeyo ni weko gibedo jo ma pe leng i yo me cwiny, balo kit maleng pa Lubanga, dok balo wat ki Lubanga. Ento, ka ngat mo opoto i bal man, en myero otit bal meno, ci pi to pa Kricito kibiweko balle dok wat ki Lubanga bidwogo.

Agikki

Kit me tekwaro me poko cik pa Moses i kin cik me tekwaro, cik me kwer, ki cik me kit mabeco turo yoo me gonyo lok ma opore, pien pe rwate ki cik, ki Cik Macon pe miyo lanyut mo keken i kom apokapoka ma kit meno. Kit me timo man balo yoo aryo. Ki tung cing acel en kwero cik ma kwako dano ki cik ma kwako kwer calo gin ma pe tiyo. Ki tung cing kany en tiyo ki cik ma ki lwongo ni cik ma rwate. Medo ikom meno, yoo me tekwaro ni loko lok ma mako lok ma ki waco ki lok ma mako gicikke ma tye i gicikke macon.

Lubu cik, yoo mukene, yenyo me nongo cik ma rwate ki cik me gicikke macon ki me tic ki cik magi bot jo ma ye i kare ni. Kit me timo man tye maber loyo kit macon, ki nyutu yoo me gonyo lok maber. Dok bene weko jo ma giye gineno ni Ginacoya ducu "konyo me pwony, me juko dano, me tiro kit ma atir, ki me pwonyo dano i kit ma atir." (2 Tim. 3:16).

Buk mapatpat

J. Daniel Hays tye lapwony ma ladit i kwan me Baibul ki lok me dini, Ouachita Baptist University, Arkadelphia, Arkansas.

¹ Ka pe kinyuto mapat, lok ducu ma kikwanyo ki i Ginacoya oa ki i New International Version.

² Christopher J. H. Wright miyo tam i dul abic: lutim bal, lutim aranyi, jo me ot, lutim dini, ki jo ma miyo kony (*Wang pi wang: Kabedo pa Cik Macon me kare ni* [Downers Grove, IL: InterVarsity, 1983], 152-59). Wright pe tero gin mo kiken i kin jami eni calo gin ma rwate ki dano ducu, ma rwate ki kit mabeco.

³ Tic ki apoka poka eni ma calo yoo me nyutu kit mabeco okakke i kare pa John Calvin. En opoko kin cik me kit mabeco ki cik me kwer, kun waco ni kadi bed ni kwena maber obalo cik me kwer, cik me kit mabeco, i yo mukene, tye ka mede ki bedo cik pi Lukricitayo (*Institutes of the Christian Religion*, trans. Henry Beveridge [reprint, Grand Rapids: Eerdmans, 1975], 2.7-8). Pi lok ma mako lok man nen Willem A. VanGemenen, Cik obedo rwom me kit ma atir i Yecu Kricito: neno ma ki loko, i *Cik, kwena maber, ki Lukricitayo me kare ni*, ed. Wayne C. Strickland (Grand Rapids: Zondervan, 1993), 1358.

⁴ Jo mukene ma gipwonyo lok me kwena maber gu doko goro ki yoo me tekwaro ni bene. Me labolle nen David Dorsey, Cik pa Moses ki Lukricitayo: Gin ma ki moko, *Journal of the Evangelical Theological Society* 34 (1991): 321-34.

⁵ Kit ma apoka poka ma tye i kin cik me kit mabeco ki cik me lobo ki jingo ki kit ma ki yubu kwede jami ma tye i buk pa Lulevi. Mar pi jirani cut cut bino ma peya ki gengo nywaro ler ma pat pat; lok me bedo maleng bino ma peya cik ma kwako neko lutino ma pe ki woro (19:18-19; 20:9) (Gordon J. Wenham, *Buk pa Lulevi*, Lok manyen ma ki loko i kom Cik Macon [Grand Rapids: Eerdmans, 1979], 34).

⁶ Ibid., 32.

⁷ Labol mukene maber me cik ma pokone tek ki yub man tye i Wel 5:11-31. Lok man tito kit ma dako ma ki tamo ni otimo abor omyero ki ngolo kop i kome ki padi. Ki lok adaa tim me abor obedo lok ma mako kit mabeco. Tika cik man tye cik ma pe gik pi kare ni? Tika omyero ki ngolo kop i kom jo ma ki tamo ni gitye ka timo abor i lobo Amerika ki yoo ma ki waco i dul lok man? Me niang ka en tye ki bal nyo pe, ajwaka onongo myero omi en omat pii mo ma kec. Ka en onongo two, ci onongo tye ki bal. Ka en onongo pe two, ci onongo pe ki bal mo. Tika myero kitim man i kare-ni? Ngene kene ni ku. Ki tungcel, ka pe kitimo, tika man nyuto ni pe obedo cik me kit matir, ni tim me abor pe obedo lok me kit matir?

⁸ Me labole cik apar ni ki coyo gi i Nia 20:1-17, ento coc ni dwogo cut cut i lok ma tye i tyeng 18, ma kwan ni, I kare ma dano guneno kot ki lyel ki guwinyo tum ki guneno got ma tye ka lyel, gu myel ki lworu. I yo acel-lu Lubanga omiyo cik mapol bot Irael i Nia 21-23, ento magi bene gubedo but lok, pien gubedo but lok i kin Lubanga ki Irael. Dano gugamo cik pa Lubanga kun giwaco ni, Gin ducu ma Rwot owaco wabitimo (24:3).

⁹ “Moses okwanyo” (Lev. 8:10), “En okelo” (8:14), “Moses owaco” (8:31), “I nino me aboro Moses olwongo” (9:1), “Ci Aron obino i nyim keno tyer” (9:8), “Ci mac oa ki i nyim Rwot owango gi” (10:2), “Rwot oloko bot Moses i nge to pa awobe aryo pa anyira aryo ni”. pa Aron” (16:1).

¹⁰ Nyig lok me leb Ibru ni “lobo” nonge cokcok tyen miya aryo kulu i Nwoyo Cik. Jami ma ki yero ma nyutu lok ma mako gicikke ki kwo i lobo ni tye iye 4:1, 5, 14, 40; 5:16; 6:1, 18, 20-25; 8:1; 11:8; 12:1; 15:4-5; 26:1-2; 27:1-3; 30:5, 17-18; ki 31:13.

¹¹ John Goldingay, *Models for Interpretation of Scripture* (Grand Rapids: Eerdmans, 1995), 103.

¹² Pi neno ma rom i kom Matayo 5:17-47 nen D. A. Carson, “Matayo,” i *The Expositor's Bible Commentary* (Grand Rapids: Zondervan, 1984), 8:142-44; R. T. France, *Matthew: Evangelist and Teacher* (Grand Rapids: Zondervan, 1989), 194-95; kacel ki Donald Hagner, Matthew 1-13, *Word Biblical Commentary* (Dallas: Word, 1993), 104-6.

¹³ Nen Roy B. Zuck, *Basic Biblical Interpretation* (Wheaton, IL: Victor, 1991), 286-89; Goldingay, *Models for Interpretation of Scripture*, 92; and Robert Chisholm, *From Exegesis to Exposition: A Practical Guide to Using Biblical Hebrew* (Grand Rapids: Baker, 1998), 223-24, 255. Wright tiyo ki lok ni labol me kaka cik, ento en oloko i kom yoo acel-lu (*Wang pi wang*, 16263). William Klein, Craig Blomberg, kacel ki Robert Hubbard Jr. cite Wrightki waco ni cik ni tiyo calo lanyut me kit mabeco, kit mabeco, ki cik me tekwaro, ki ni lagony myero otem me nongo lok adaa ma pe gik ma tye i tekwaro ne (*Introduction to Biblical Interpretation* [Dallas: Word, 1993], 279). Neno ma kit meno ki kwanyo ki Wenham, *The Book of Leviticus*, 3335; kacel ki John E. Hartley, *Leviticus*, Word Biblical Commentary (Dallas: Word, 1992), lxxiii.

¹⁴ Gordon D. Fee, *The First Epistle to the Corinthians*, Lok manyen me wilobo ma mako Cik Manyen (Grand Rapids: Eerdmans, 1987), 408. Nen bene nyamo lok pa Zuck i kom tyeng man, *Basic Bible Interpretation*, 263-65.

LAMED NGEC D

International Journal of Frontier Missiology 31:1 Spring 2014: 5-14

[p.5] *Tekwaro ki cwiny ma ngoliwa kop: Lok me Baibul ki apoka poka me tekwaro, T. Wayne Dye*

Lok

Kadi bed ni apoka poka ma tye i kin dano ma pat pat i kom ngo ma tye atir obedo gin ma pire tek i kwo pa lumiconari i kabedo ducu, dano ma i gang gi tye ka rwate ki apoka poka ma kit meno ki lapeny ma gi kelo. Telle ma kit meno i kom lok ma mako kit mabeco kelo apokapoka ki ayelayela i kin dano, ki pol kare weko lwak wa waco ni tam ma mako kit mabeco obedo gin ma ngat acel acel maro.

Kit ma dako na, Sally, ki an wabedo ka lweny ki peko eni pi mwaki mapol, wa bino ka ye ni tye lagam ma ki nongo ki i ginacoya ma konyo me juku peko eni. I lok ma en ocoyo i karatac me IJFM (pot karatac 15-25) "Apokapoka me tekwaro i cwiny ma ngoliwa kop: Dul me yub pa Lubanga," Sally ocoyo kit ma tekwaro ki cwiny ma ngoliwa kop gudo kwede kit ma Lakricitayo myero owiny kwede Lubanga. Pwony man tito pingo Lukricitayo ma guteggi i yo me cwiny pe gin ducu gilubo cik me Baibul i yo acel.

Pi mwaki mapol onongo watamo ni tye yo acel keken me lubo cik —kit ma kipwonyowa kwede me timone mukwongo.¹ Macalo lugony Baibul, onongo mitte ni wami bot gurup pa dano Baibul ducu. Ka dong gu nongo ne, gin gubi winyo lok ma ki waco ni kun gi kwo kit ma wan wa temo kwo kwede. Kadi bed ni lumiconari ki lupwonye me cukul madit pol kare gipwonyo yogi calo yo acel keken matir (ki gigeno ni dano ducu myero gulub cik i yo meno), tye apokapoka madit i kit ma cik myero kilub kwede.

Peko acel tye ni wan jo ma i tung kumalo pe walubo cik ducu i yo acel. Watero dul mogo calo gin ma tye ada dok walubogi maber, kun waweko dul mukene. Wan pe wa "moto ngat acel acel ki dato lem maleng" (Jo Roma 16:16, NIV²). Pe wamato kongo vino me konyo ic (1 Temceo 5:23). Pe walego nino ducu i cawa 3:00 me dyeceng, "cawa me lega" (Tic pa Lukwena 3:1). Pe wa lwoko tyen dano mukene, kono i kare mogo ma pe rwate (Jon 13:14). Dako na pe ruko wiye i kanica ka en tye i lobo America (1 Jo Korint 11:2–16).³ Aada, tye cik mapol ma kit meno i gicikke manyen.⁴

[p.6] "Winye ma kiyeo" eni pe obedo kit pa kanica me Amerika keken. Lukricitayo ducu ma wa rwate kwed gi i wilobo ni gubedo ka yero gin mo i kare mo. Man kelo lapeny ni: tika watye ka lubo cik me Baibul me yero dano nyo watye ka timo bal?

Peko ma kit meno nen ka maleng ka waneno i Cik Macon, ma onongo obedo "Baibul" pa kanica me Cik Manyen. I kare ma Yecu ki lukwenane gu loko i kom ginacoya onongo kare ducu tye i Cik Macon. Cik Manyen pwonyo ka maleng ni Cik Macon myero kilub. 2 Temceo 3:16-17 waco ni:

Ginacoya ducu ma yam gicoyo, gicoyo pi teko pa cwiny pa Lubanga, konyo me pwony, me juko dano, me tiro dano, me tiro dano wek gulub kit ma atir, wek latic pa Lubanga oyubbe muromo i kit tic mo maber ducu. I kare ma Paulo ocoyo lok man i kom Cik Macon en onongo tye ka rwatte ki Cik Macon kikome. Cik ma tye iye kicoyo ka maleng, dok kit ma pire tek kwede me lubogi kiketo matek. ma calo, Nwoyo Cik 10:12-13 waco ni:

Dog kombeddi wun jo Icrail, gin ajo ma Rwot Lubajawu mito ni wutim, kono wulwor Rwot Lubajawu, wubed ma wulubo cikke, maro en, wuti bot Rwot Lubajawu ki cwinywu ducu ki tipowu ducu, dok wugwok cik pa Rwot Lubajawu ki gin ma en ociko ma amiyowu tin-ni pi ber bedowu?

Tye jami mapol ma kit meno. Ento ka wa loko i Pentateuch, wa nongo cik ma nen calo tye pi dano ducu ma ki rubu ki cik ma dano manok aye lubu i kare ni. Lulevi 19 miyo labol mogo. Tyeng me 13 waco ni, "Pe ikwal lawoti nyo ikwal jami pa lawoti." Ki lok ada, meno myero kilub i kare-ni. Tyeng man dok medde ki wacone ni, "Pe igeng mucara pa latic mo i dyewor acel." Pe tye dul pa Lukricitayo i lobowa ma lubu lok meno. Tyeng me 18 waco ni, "... mar lawoti macalo imarre keni," cik ma mako dano ducu. Tyeng ma lubo ni waco ni, "Kur ibed ki ler ma pat pat.... Pe iruk bongo ma ki yubu ki jami ma pat pat." Wan lumiconari ma i lobo ma lyet onongo wabitimo ngo labongo bongo ma ki yubu ki pama?

Tyeng me 26 waco ni, "Pe wutim tyet, pe wuyeny lanyut." wamito pwonyo lok meno bot lurem waa ma gi maro jami makwo. Ento ka gumedde ki kwano tyeng ma lubo meno kono? Waco ni, "Pe injol yer wii ma i net wii, pe i njol yer yec wii woko." Pol kare lukwena ma coo ma Lukricitayo gi lubu cik man. Tye cik mapol ma kit meno, ma kwako weko cam bot lupur, miyo banya labongo magoba mo keken, weko ngom bedo nono, ki cato ngom cen bot wonne macon i nge mwaka pyerabic; pe wa lubu gin mo kiken i kin jami eni i kare ni.

Lok ma pire tek i kom kit me bedo ki winy me ada

Wan dong wa bino ka ye ni kit ma Lukricitayo gu tiyo kwede i kare ma okato ni obedo ber bot gi. Lukricitayo me dini mapol gukwano Baibul ki i tekwarogi dok gugonyo cikke i yo ma rwatte ki tekwarogi. Niang man ma ki ngeyo ni tye maber i kin dano ma gi tye ki tekwaro acel. Pe tiyo ka dano ma aa ki i tekwaro aryo gi rwate. Peko pa lumiconari obino pien onongo pe waniang maber tyen lok pa jo ma gubedo ka gwokowa me moko tam, pi meno onongo pol kare watiyo ki pwony me Baibul calo iwacci jo ma giye i tekwaro mukene bene gitye calo wan. I pot karatac ma lubo man, ageno ni obi konyowa me neno kit ma wan lukwena wa gonyo kwede Baibul i kit ma wakwo kwede. Ka dong waniang kit ma ki tiimo

kwede, ki wa twero miyo ne maleng wek Lukricitayo ma i tekwaro mukene ki i tekwaro mukene gubed ki kare me tic kwede i kwo gi.

Dano Tika Gitwero Lubo Cik acel-li i yoo Mapatpat?

I dul aryo ma piire tek i waraga ni, Paulo onyutu ni Lukricitayo ma luwiny me ada ma gia ki i tekwaro ma pat pat, i kine mukene, gubi timo jami ma pat pat. 1 Jo Korint 8-10 ki Jo Roma 14 omyero ki kwan gii maber pi tic me pwony ma mako tekwaro i kare ni.

Korint onongo obedo kabedo ma dano giworo iye cal jogi. Lawor i lok man oculo pi gitum lee, ki dong onywako i camo ringo ne. Ringo mudong onongo gicato i dyekal me ot pa Lubanga nyo i cuk. I kare ni dano ma tye i kin dano ma onongo peya ki yubu jami me yubu jami onongo pe twero wilo ringo. Ki gityer mapol ma kitye ka miyone nino ki nino, nen calo ringo ma ki tyero bot jogi romo cobo miti pa lwak pi ringo.

Gin man okelo peko bot jo ma giye ma onongo gimito camo ringo labongo nywako i woro cal apaya. Dongo Lurok ma giye (nyo jo ma gia ki i tekwaro pa Lujudaya) gubedo ka pyem ni camo ringo ma kit meno pe kelo alokaloka mo keken. Jo mukene, twatwalle jo ma pud gulokke nyen ma gua ki i paco ma woro cal apaya, onongo giwinyo marac pi camo ringo ma kit meno. Pi tyen lok eni, jo muye i Korint gupeny Paulo me lok i kom lok meno. Lagam ne Onongo tek, ki olubo kit me lok pe kitiyo kwede pol kare i kare ni, pi meno rwom me tam ne pol kare ki rwenyo.

Cal jok pe tye ada pi meno camo ringo ber

Paulo ocako ki keto cwinye i kom mar makato ngec keken, ci omedde ki waco ni cal jogi pe obedo jami ma pe nen gin mo keken.

Pi meno, i kom camo dek ma ki tyero bot cal jogi: Wangeyo ni "Cal jogi pe gin mo i lobo" ki ni [pot karatac 7] "Pe tye Lubanga acel keken." Pien kadi bed tye jo ma gilwono ni lubana, kadi bed i polo nyo i lobo (kit macalo tye "lubana" mapol ki "rwodi" mapol), ento botwa tye Lubanga acel keken, Wonwa, ma jami ducu oa ki bote, dok ma wabedo kwo pire; dok tye Rwot acel keken, en Yecu Kricito, ma jami ducu yam gicako pire, dok pi en aye wan wabedo kwo. (1 Jo Korint 8:4-6)

Paulo oye ni man miyo bedo agonya bot jo ma gitye ki "niye matek," jo ma gitye ki neno me ada pa Lukricitayo i lok man. En bene owaco i lok ma en ocoyo lacaen me cito anyim ki camo dek mo kiken ma ki wilo i cuk onyo ma ngat ma pe oye omiyo. Nen ka maleng ki i lok man ni pe tye gin mo marac ma tye i camo dek ma kit meno, pe tye gin mo ma twero wano Lakricitayo ma dong oteggi.

Ento cam pe kelowa cok ki Lubanga; pe wadoko rac makato ka pe wacamo, dok bene pe wadoko ber ka wacamo. (1 Jo Korint 8:8) Cam ringo mo keken ma kicato i cuk labongo kelo akalakala i cwinyi, pien ni, "Lobo ki jami ducu ma tye iye obedo pa Rwot." Ka nat mo ma pe oye Yecu olwoni ka cam, ci imito wot, cam gin ducu ma giketo i nyimi, labongo kelo akalakala mo i kom cwiny ma ngoli kop. (1 Jo Korint 10:25-27)

Ka ngat mo oye ni cal ni tye ada, ci pe icam ringo ni

Tye gin mukene ma omyero ki tam iye, kadi bed kumeno. Paulo owaco ni jo ma gitye ki "cwiny ma ngoligi kop magoro," ma en aye, pe gitye ki niango me Baibul i kom cal apaya, onongo gitye ka timo bal ka gucamo ringo ma gityero bot cal jogi.

Ento pe dano ducu tye ki ngec eni. Jo mogo pud gitye ki kit me woro cal jogi ma ka gicamo cam me gitum gitamo ni obedo gin ma gityero bot lubanga, dok kit ma cwinygi ma ngoligi kop-pi goro, ci gibalo woko.... Ento, wugwokke, wek tic ki twerowu pe obed ariya bot jo magoro. Pien ka nat mo ma tamme goro oneni, ki nec ma itye kwede ducu, ka itye ka cam i ot pa jogi, pe bimiye tekwinny me camo ringo ma don gityero bot jogi? Kit meno ominwa ma kome lit-ti, ma Kricito yam oto pire-ni, necwu tye ka rwenyo woko. Ka itimo bal i kom utmegini i yo ma kit man dok ibalo cwinygi ma ngoligi kop ma goro-ni, nongo itimo bal i kom Kricito. Pi meno, ka gin ma acamo miyo omera poto i bal, pe don abicamo ringo matwal, wek pe ami en opoto. (1 Jo Korint 8:7-13)

Paulo oneno lweny man calo gin ma pire tek adada mumiyo en ocuko cwiny Lukricitayo muteggi me bedo ma wanggi twolo i kom jo ma gitye ka nenone ki dok kit ma jo mukene gitwero gonyo kwede timgi. Lucaden ma gi tye ki tekwaro ma pat pat omyero gu yeny ber pa dano mukene, ki man medo ki kwero timo gin mo kiken ma twero tero gi i bal ka gu moko tam acel-lu.

"Atye ki twero me timo gin mo keken," in iwaco-ento pe jami ducu tye ki kony. "Atye ki twero me timo gin mo keken"-ento pe jami ducu tye maber. Pe tye ngat mo ma myero oyeny ber bedone kene, ento ber pa jo mukene... Ento ka ngat mo owacci, "Man aye gin ma gityero me gitum," ci pe icam, pi ber bedo pa ngat ma owaci boti ki pi ber bedo pa ngat mukene ma atye ka lok iye cwiny ma ngoli kop, pe meg... Pi meno kadi bed wucamo nyo wumato nyo gin mo keken ma wutimo, wutim ducu pi miyo deyo bot Lubanga. Pe wumi nat mo opot i bal, kadi Lajudaya, kadi jo Greek onyo kanica pa Lubanga, macalo an bene atemo yomo cwiny dano ducu i yo ducu. Pien pe atye ka yeny gin ma konyo an kena, ento atye ka yeny gin ma konyo jo mapol, wek gularre. (1 Jo Korint 10:23, 28-29, 31-33)

Pe Yoo acel matir ento aryo

Man obedo pwony mo ma pire tek. Tic mo ma ki ngeyo (camo ringo ma ki tyero bot cal jogi) ber—ki bene ki cuku cwiny—pi jo ma tye ki neno acel me lobo ki dong niang maber i kom gin maber ki marac. Ento, pi jo ma gitye ki neno me lobo mapat, tic meno obedo bal ma twero balo niyegi i kom Kricito. Medo i kom meno, pe tye ngat mo ma tye ki twero me ngolo kop i kom tim pa jo mukene.

Pi jo bedo agonyana tye ka ngolo kop pi cwiny ma ngoligi kop pa jo mukene? Ka acama ki pwoc, ci pi jo gicata pi gin mo ma apwoyo Lubana pire? (1 Jo Korint 10:29b-30)

Me bedo ki gen, jo ma giye gitye ki tic me bedo ki “gin ma miyo dano poto i bal” kun gibwolo ngat mukene me timo gin marac i kome. Ento, meno nyutu lok ni; gin ma tye atir bot ngat acel twero bedo marac bot ngat mukene. Meno aye gin mumiyo watwero cwero cwiny jo mukene ka watimo gin mo ma onongo watwero timone ki cwiny ma ngoliwa kop-pi. Me neno kit ma man twero bedo kwede, omyero wanen pingo camo cam ma kimiyo bot cal jogi onongo rac bot jo mogo. 1 Jo Korint 10:18-21 miniwa lanyut.

Tam kong i kom jo Israel: Jo ma gicamo gitum ma gityero pe ginywako i keno tyer? Doŋ amito wacci, cam ma gityero bot jogi kono kono, nyo ni cal lubana kono kono? Pe kumeno, gitum ma jogi gityero bot jogi, ento pe bot Lubana. Pe wutwero mato ki kikopo pa Rwot ki kikopo pa jogi bene; pe wutwero nywako i meja pa Rwot ki i meja pa cen.

I tekwaro pa Lujudaya ki pa Lurok me Middle East i kare meno, ngat moni onongo woro lubanga kun camo cam ma kimiyo macalo gitum. Lujudaya ki Lurok onongo giworo i yo acel kun gicamo gitum —ento ki jami me woro mapat pat. I kare ma Lurok guworo cal apaya onongo gitye ka timo bal pien onongo giyero me woro gin mo mapat ki Lubanga me ada. Catan ki jogine aye ginongo adwogi maber ki i woro me jemo magi ducu.

Ento Paulo owaco ka maleng ni tic pa LaKorint i kare ma tye ka tyero gitum bot cal jogi [pot karatac 8] onongo pe tye gin mo i komgi, pien cal jogi meno onongo pe obedo lubanga kadi ki acel. Kit ma lok man ki lok mukene me Baibul nyutu kwede, cal jogi pe obedo gin mo ento obedo yat ma otoo onyo got onyo jabu. Tye tam pa lawor ma miyo gin ma kimiyo doko woro. Woro obedo gin ma tye ki tyen lok. Obedo gin ma kitimo me miyo woro bot lubanga. Ngat ma pe ye i kom Lubanga ma donyo i wer me pako i kanica pe tye ka woro kadi bed ni Lukricitayo ma gicung i ngete kun giwero wer acel-lu. Jo ma pud giye ni cal jogi obedo lubanga ka gitye ka camo ringo ma gityero bote nongo gitye ka woro cal meno. Ento, ka dong guniang ni cal meno pe obedo gin mo ento obedo cal ma kicweyo, ci dong pe gitwero worone pien pe giye ni tye lubanga mo kunnu me woro. Ka gicamo ringo pe gitye ka miyo gitum; gin tye ka camo ringo keken.

Wa kwanyo kare ki lok man pien tye ki tyen lok mapol. Jo ma giye i Korint onongo gubedo labol me temo gin ma pire tek ma kwako kit me kwo pa Lukricitayo ma rwate ki tekwaro mapat pat. I rwom mo tic pa dano ducu nyutu wat pa ngat moni ki Lubanga ki cikke, kadi bed ni i bedo ki winy onyo kwero; meno aye tyen lokke me kit mabeco ki me cwiny. Dano ma gitye ki neno me lobo acel twero bedo ni gitye ka winyo Lubanga ki ticgi, pien pe gitye ka jemo i kom cik pa Lubanga mo keken. Ngat mo ma tye ki neno me lobo mukene twero bedo ka kwero Lubanga kun timo gin ma nen calo gin acel pien i rwom me yub jami aryo ni mapatpat.

Nen ni i lok ma Paulo otimo i atematema-ni, Lakricitayo ma dong otegi loyo aye tye agonya me camo ringo ma kimiyo me gityer-ri. Wangeyo ni Lubanga mwol i kom Lukricitayo manyen, ento ka gi dongo Lubanga nyutu bot gi yoo mukene maber me bedo ki winy. Ngat moni twero tamo ni dinu cwiny pa Lubanga i kom jo ma guye manyen aye obedo tyen lok me lok man, ento i lok man jo ma guloko kwogi manyen ma onongo pud giye ni cal jogi tye ada onongo gitye ki cik mapol i kom gin ma gitwero timone. Lukricitayo ma guteggi ma dong pe giye i kom cal jogi onongo gitye ki bedo agonya madit.⁵ Jo Roma 14 miyo labol ma rwate.

Tiimo gin maber i Roma

Kanica macon me Rome omyero obed ni onyutu kit ma boma ni tye ki tekwaro mapol. Lukricitayo ma Lujudaya ki Lurok onongo gubino kacel ki i kabedo mapat pat i ker meno. Gin onongo gitye ka temo bedo kacel, ento i yo ma pire tek botgi onongo gitye ka kwo i yo mapat adada. Lukricitayo mogo onongo pe gicamo ringo ma gityero bot jogi. Jo mukene gucamo jami ducu. Lukricitayo mogo gugwoko nino maleng pa Lujudaya; jo mukene pe gutimo. Lagam pa Paulo lubo tam acel ma en otiyo kwede i kom jo Korint.

Wujole nat ma niyene goro, kun pe wupiyem i kom lok mo. Dat acel niye ye ni en camo gin mo keken, ento nat mukene ma niyene goro camo pot dek keken. Dat ma camo cam ducu pe myero onjol nat ma camo cam ducu, dok nat ma pe camo cam ducu pe myero onjol kop i kom nat ma camo cam ducu, pien Lubana doŋ ojologi. In aja ma ingolo kop i kom latic pa nat mukene? Ki bot ladit ne kikome, lutic gicung onyo gipoto piny. Ci gibicun, pien Rwot tye ki twero me cun. Dano acel tamo ni nino acel pire tek loyo nino mukene; ngat mukene tamo ni nino ducu rom. Ngat acel acel i kingi myero obed ki niye matek i tamme. (Jo Roma 14:1-5)

Ngat acel acel myero otim gin ma en tye ki gen ni Lubanga mito ni en otim

Laye acel acel myero olub gin ma en tamo ni tye atir, kun “moko tamme kikome.” Dok en myero otim meno labongo ngolo kop i kom jo mukene, pe nenogi calo gin marac nyo ngolo kop i wigi pi bedo ki niye mapat. Dano mukene ni bene gubedo lutic pa Lubanga, ki en aye tyen lok me tic gi ma nyutu wat gi ki Lubanga ma pire tek. I lok meno, “...Rwot twero miyo [gi] cun.” Jo Roma 14, tyeng 6 nio wa i 9 nyuto lok man ka maleng.

Dat ma paro ni nino acel obedo nino madit, nogo obedo pi Rwot. Dat ma camo ringo, nongo pwoyo Lubana; ki nat ma kwero timone, nogo tiyo kit meno pi Rwot dok pwoyo Lubana. Pien pe tye nat mo i kinwa ma kwo pire kene, pe tye nat

mo i kinwa ma to pire kene. Ka wabedo kwo, wabedo kwo pi Rwot; dok ka wato, ci wato pi Rwot. Pi meno, kadi wakwo nyo wato, wan jo pa Rwot. Pi tyen lok man kikome, Kricito yam oto ci odwogo cen wek ebed Rwot pa jo muto ki jo makwo. (Jo Roma 14:6-9)

I lok mukene, ngat acel acel i kin waa tye ka mede ki bedo i wat ki Lubanga; pe wabedo kenwa. En aye “Rwotwa,” ladiwa, ladiwa, ngat ma tye ki twero me tittiwa gin ma myero watim i yo ducu me kwowa. Tic mo keken tye ki rwom me bedo kacel, ki i lok man (ki pe mukene) ma gin maber ki marac ki moko. Paul omede ki waco ni dek ma wa camo pe pire tek. Ka, kadi bed kumeno, ngat mo tamo ni pe myero ecam cam mo, ci nongo en tye ka turo cik kun camo cam meno pien tye ka turo tamme i kom miti pa Lubanga.

An atye ki gen matek i Rwot Yecu ni, pe tye gin mo ma kome keni. Ento ka ngat mo tamo ni gin moni pe leng, ci pi ngat meno bedo maleng.... Pi meno, gin mo keken ma iyero i kom jami magi gwok i kin in ki Lubanga. Dat ma pe ngolo kop i kome kekene pi gin ma cwinye cwako tye ki gum. Ento ngat mo kiken ma tye ki akalakala ka en ocamo, [p.9] pien camo ne pe oa ki i niyee; dok gin ducu ma pe oa ki i niye aye bal. (Jo Roma 14:14, 22-23)

Pe Iwek Jo Mukene gutim gin marac botgi

Paulo dok oloko i kom kit ma watute kwede ki jo ma gitye ki niango mapat i kom gin matir. Omyero wagwokke pe me ngolo kop i kom jo mukene, pien “ngat acel acel i kinwa bidok i lok ma en otimo bot Lubanga” (Jo Roma 14:12). I kare ngolo kop i kom jo mukene, pi meno, gin mo keken ma bitero jo mukene i yo marac kun watimo gin mupore piwa ento pe pigi.

Pijo in igolo kop i kom omeru nyo lameru? Nyo pijo wuterogi ki woro? Pien wan ducu wabicun i nyim kom me ngolo kop pa Lubanga. Pi meno myero wajuk ngolo kop i kom luwotwa. Ma ka meno, wumok tamwu pe me keto gin mo ma gengo omego nyo lameru.... Ka omeru nyo lameru tye ki par pi cam ma icamo, nongo dong pe itye ka timo gin mo ki mar. Pi cam ma icamo, pe ibal dano mo ma Kricito yam oto pire-ni. Pi meno, pe wuwek dano gulok i kom gin ma wuŋeyo ni ber. Pien ker pa Lubanga pe te lokke i kom cam ki mat, ento bedo ki kit ma atir, kuc ki yomcwiny ma Cwiny Maleŋ miyo, pien ŋat ma tiyo pi Kricito kit man noŋo yomo cwiny Lubanga, dok dano bene gipwoyo. Pi meno myero watute matek me tiyo gin ma kelo kuc ki dongo niyewa i kinwa kekenwa. Pe wubal tic pa Lubanga pi lok me cam. Cam ducu leŋ, ento pe myero dano mo ocam gin mo ma miyo ŋat mukene poto i bal. ber ka pe icamo riŋo nyo mato kono vino, nyo timo gin mo keken ma bimiyo omeru poto woko. (Jo Roma 14:10, 13, 15-21)

Ka onongo mitte ni Lukricitayo ducu gutim jami marom —gin ma tye kakare pi tekwaro acel bedo ber pi tekwaro mukene ducu—peko man onongo pe bibedo tye. Pe twere me telo dano mukene me poto piny ki lubo kit ma ber pi ngat mukene ma tye i kwo ma kit meno. Lok pa Paulo ma pire tek tye ni ada tye apokapoka ma opore i kit me kwo i kare mogo. Lok me kwero bwolo dano mukene lubo ki i apoka poka eni.

Lok pa Paulo kany rwate ki kit ma en tiyo kwede ki Lurok. Lubanga mito ni dano ducu gulub cik acel; kadi bed kumeno, i yoo mogo ma pe nen ento ma pire tek kit ma woro man omyero ki kwo kwede pat pat pi dano ma pat pat. Man twero bedo nining, labongo adugi ne? Cik mene me Baibul ma miyo alokaloka man i kin cik ma kwako wilobo ducu? I dul ma lubo man, atemo yubu cik magi.

Yo me Winyo Lubanga i Tekwaro mo keken

Ka ki kwanyo ne kacel cik angwen ma piny kany twero nyutu twero pa Baibul ki tic ma opore pa apokapoka me tekwaro me moko kit ma cik mo tiyo kwede. Cik angwen eni tero wa i yoo adek me tic ki lok mo.

Cik me 1. Ginacoya ducu, i gicikke macon ki manyen, tye ki twero i kom dano ducu, i kare ki tekwaro ducu.

Jami ducu ma ki coyo ni tye pi ber bedo wa. Pe tye cik mo ma ki twero kwero; pe tye labol mo ma ki twero kwero. Ginacoya obedo gin ma kato pwony me tic; en aye “Buk pa Luyub jami” ma tito botwa kit me kwo.⁶

Cik me 2. Kadi bed ni Ginacoya ducu kicoyo pi dano ducu, ento pe kicoyo pi dano ducu.

Lacoc me dul me Ginacoya acel acel onongo tye ka tito kwena bot jo ma gugamo, dok kwena man aye obedo tyen lok me dul meno. Dano ducu ma tye ka neno ma omyero oniang ki i gin ma ki waco bot dano ma gu winyo lok ni ngo ma Lubanga tye ka waco bote kombedi.

Tyeng aryo me Cik Manyen, ma tito kit ma jo ma ye i kare ni omyero gupwony ki i Cik Macon, konyo me gonyo cik man. I Jo Korint 10:6-11 tito pi jami ma otimme i Cik Macon, ma “otimme calo labol me gengo wa me keto cwinywa i kom jami maraco kit ma gin gutimo kwede.” Jo Ibru 11 tito lok mapol ma kitimo i Cik Macon ma omyero ki lub. Jo ma giye i kare ni omyero gumok tam gi ka labol ni tye ma omyero wajuk onyo walub kun gi moko ngo ma ngat acel acel otimo i kare ma en tye ka kato ki iye ki kit ma Baibul loko kwede i kom gin ma en otimo. Wan dong wa tiyo ki gin ma jami eni nyutu botwa i kare ni. Ber me neno kit ma kanica macon gu gonyo kwede Cik Macon, pien kanica ma pat pat me cencwari me acel bene onongo pe gitye i kwo acel. Gin Onongo gi lonyo onyo lucan, Onongo gitye ki tekwaro ma pat pat, Onongo gitye i peko me buru, ki Onongo gi pat i yoo mukene ma pire tek bene.

Cik me 3. En aye tyen lok ma pire tek, pwony ma tye i te lok me wilobo ducu, pa dul ginacoya ducu ma tiyo i wilobo ducu i tekwaro weny.

Cik weny ki labol weny tye ki tyen lok ma pire tek. Lok ma onongo ki yubu me bedo pi dano weny tye ki tyen lok ma rom ki lok meno. “Kur ikwal” tye ki tyen lok acel kama weny. Pol pa dul lok, kadi bed kumeno, tito gin mo ma pe timme kare

ducu nyo miyo pwony bot dano mogo ma pe twero tic i kabedo mapol. I dul lok magi, gin ma pire tek omyero ki nong ki i gin ma tye ka time ki dul lok ni. Pwony ma pire tek kare ducu tiyo bot dano ducu i kare ducu me tekwaro, kadi bed ni tic kwede bibedo pat pat i kabedo mapat pat. En aye gin ma pire tek ma wa lwongo ni "biblical absolute." [p.10] Lok man obi nen maleng ki i yoo adek me nongo ki dong keto i tic gin ma pire tek.

Pien cik me angwen ni pat, wa bi neno kit ma ki tiyo kwede me nongo ki tic ki tyen lok me lok me Baibul ma peya wa kelo ne. Tyelo tyelo ne tye atir ki yot. Ber me neno gi maber, kadi bed kumeno, pien tic ki jami ma pat pat twero bedo tek.

Yoo adek me nongo ki tic ki tyen lok ma pire tek

Yoo 1. Moko "Ngo ma en owaco bot gi?" Anga ma onongo ki yubu me kwano, "lugamo" mukwongo? Kit ma onongo gitye kwede, kabadogi onongo tye nining? Gin anga ma laco buk ni onongo mito ni gu nong ki i lok ni?

Yoo me 2. Niang ni "Ngo ma en tye ka wacone?" Ngo ma tye piny kany? Gin anga ma pire tek? Man ki twero waco nining i lok ma rwate? Pien dano rom i jami ma pigi tego (Dye, T. W. 1987, 42-43), kit ma gi tye kwede obedo kit ma dano ducu tye kwede i kare mo. Ber me temo tito gin ma tye i te lok man ki lok ma yot.

Yoo me 3. Peny "Man te lokke ngo bota?" I yoo anga ma tyen lok man tiyo kwede i komwa ki i kom jo ma giwinyowa, luremwa, nyo lutic luwotwa kany ki i kare-ni? Kany aye kama raba rwate ki gudu. Tyelo tyelo man pol kare bedo yot me atima ka wa tye ka keto tyen lok ni botwa kenwa onyo bot ngat mo ma calo wan.⁷ Ka tic ni tye pi tekwaro ma pat, kono wa bi bedo ki peko me niang kit me tic kwede. Lutic ma gi tye ki tekwaro ma pat pat gubi jenge i kom kony pa dano ma gi tye i tekwaro meno me timo ne.

Man tero wa i cik me angwen.

Cik me 4. Cik me Baibul tye me konyowa me maro Lubanga ki jo mukene.

Cik man tye ma pire tek loyo ki ma omyero ki lubu me agiiki. Paulo oketo wat ne ki cik mukene ni kit man:

Pe myero wucul banya mo, kono banya ma wumedde kwede me maro luwotwu kekenwu, pien ngat ma maro lawote noŋo ocobo cik. Cik ma waco ni, "Pe itim abor," "Pe ineki," "Pe ikwal," "Pe ibed ki miti i kom gin mo," ki cik mukene ducu ma tye, gicokke i cik acel man: "Mar lawoti macalo imarre keni." Mar pe timo gin marac i kom lawote. Pi meno mar aye cobo cik. (Jo Roma 13: 8-10)

Yub pa cik magi ducu ma kwako bedo i kin dano tye me konyowa me ngeyo kit me maro dano mukene ki adaa. I yo mo, tye cik aryo keken ma pigi tego: mar Lubanga mukwongo ki lawoti calo in keni. Jami mukene ni ducu tye ki ngec matut i kom kit me lubo cik aryo magi.

Niang kit me maro dano mukene tek

Wan dano pe watwero ngeyo kit me maro dano mukene i yoo ma atir, pi meno ki coyo ne botwa i pwony mapol ma mako kit mabeco ma tye i Baibul. Paulo otito ka maleng gin ma mar obedo i 1 Jo Korint 13. Mar diyo cwinye, lakica, bedo ki yomcwiny ki lok ada, gwoko, geno, bedo ki gen, diyo cwinye, dok pe rweny matwal. Mar pe bedo ki nyeko, pe wakke, pe bedo ki awaka, pe bedo ki cwiny me gero, pe paro pire kene, pe bedo ki kiniga oyotoyot, pe mako jami maraco, nyo bedo ki yomcwiny i kom gin marac.

Mar ma kit man omyero ki kwo nino ducu i kin jo me ot ki i bedo kacel ki jirani ma pat pat. Mar ma kit man pe yot matwal, ento a ki i "cwiny maleng, ki cwiny ma ngoliwa kop-pi ki niyee ma pe lokke" (1 Temceo 1:5). Yot manok i tekwaro pa ngat acel man ngat moni ngeyo cik me tekwaro me maro jo mukene; tek adada i tekwaro mukene ma tekwarogi pat. Adaa, jami mapol ma kwako mar gi kelo akalakala ki pol kare ki niang gi marac.

1. Mar ma calo gin ma mako dano ducu ki ma calo pwony ma ki ngeyo

Ki lok adaa, tye cik aryo me maro dano mukene i ginacoya: cik ma mako dano ducu ki cik ma mako dano ducu. Dano mito gin aryo ducu. Pe wa twero bwolo wa ken wa ni waromo kwo i mar ki kwero pwony mukene ma nonge i gicikke aryo ni ducu (ento twatwale gicikke manyen). Lubanga onongo ngeyo ni dano mito gi, ma en aye gin mumiyo kiketo gi i kin gii. Wan dano wakwo i lobo ma opongi ki jami mapol ma kelo lworo; pe wangeyo yoo maber me maro dano mukene labongo tela pa pwony ki labol mapol me ginacoya.

I kare acel-lu, pol kare pe wangeyo kit me gonyo pwony magi ma kicoyogi matut-ti i yo matir, pi meno cik me mar miniwa ngec matut i kom gin ma myero watim. Ka tic ki cik aryo nen calo pe rwate, onyo ka tekwaro aryo gubino kacel ma weko bedo tek me ngeyo tic mene ma rwate, cik me mar twero nyutiwa yoo.

2. Apokapoka me tekwaro i kom ngo ma obedo mar pa Lukricitayo me ada

Ka dano i kabedo moni giwinyo Baibul waco ni, "Mar lawoti macalo imarre keni," ci gibedo ki tam i kom kit ma mar meno bibedo kwede; cwiny gi ma lubu tekwaro gi waco gi ngo ma omyero gutim. Lok mukene ma ki waco ni, "tim bot dano mukene kit ma in imiito ni dano mukene gutim boti" tye ka tito. Ki yubu me miyo tam bot ngat acel i kom ngo ma ngat mukene twero miito. Mar openyo ni, "Ngo ma onongo amito ni ngat mukene ni otim pira ka onongo atye i kit ma en tye kwede?"

Cik meno miyo pwoony manok keken i kom kaka mukene, kadi bed kumeno. Ka ngat moni tye ka temo nyutu mar [pot karatac 11] bot jirani ma aa ki i tekwaro ma pat, "ma calo in kekeni" pe nyutu mar. Me labolle, ka dako na omiyo cam ma tye ki ringo opego bot pol pa jo Amerika, gin gubi neno timo ne calo mar. Ka en omiyo cam acel-lu me ringo opego bot Lajudaya nyo Lamucel nyo ngat ma camo ringo, onongo bibedo gin marac adada.

Watamo ni watye ka nyutu mar bot Bahinemos kun tero gi mairo pyera aryo ki yeya me cito i ot yat. Kadi bed ni kilaro kwo pa dano mapol, ot yat man onongo nen calo buc botgi, twatwalle pi niyegi i kom to. Gin onongo gitamo ni ka ngat moni oto ka mabor ki gang, ci cen pe twero nongo yo me dok cen pi yub me yik ma pire tek, ma kelo peko madit bot jo me ot ducu.

Tic ma ngat moni neno calo me mar i tekwaro moni twero kelo peko bot jirani i tekwaro mukene. Jami mogo ma gitimo twero weko gipoto dok girwenyo niyegi woko. Mito ni kitim kwed ma peya ngat moni ngeyo gin ma jo ma i tekwaro mukene gimito ni ngat moni otim me nyutu mar i kabedo meno. Pol kare mito 1 Jo Korint 13 mar, ma tye ki cwiny me diyo cwiny ki kica, ento pe me awaka, ma pe ki woro, ma tamo pire kene nyo kiniga oyot.

Ma kiloko ni, tye cik ma ki keto i ginacoya ma nyutu kit ma ngat moni twero timo kwede me loko kit ma en tye kwede. Wan Lukricitayo pe watwero timo gin ma watamo ni obedo me mar kun wacayo pwoony me ginacoya. Ma ka meno, omiero wamar dano mukene i yoo ma nyutu mar ki bene kelo lubo cik me Baibul ducu. Gin ma pire tek me maro dano mukene nyutu botwa kit me keto cik ni i tic: pe loko gi.

***Tic ki yoo me gonyo lok: Labol aryo me Baibul
Lwoko tyen***

Ma peya cam me otyeno me agikki ocakke, Yecu olwoko tyen lupwonnyene ci owaco ni,

Kombeddi ma an Rwotwu ki Lapwoonyu doŋ alwoko tyenwu, wun bene myero wulwok tyenwu kekenwu. Doŋ atyeko nyuto botwu lanen maber wek wun bene wuti kit ma atimo piwu-ni. (Jon 13:14-15)

Kanica manok i kare ni gi lubu lok man kikome. Kadi wa kanica ma gi lwoko tyen gi timo ne i te jami ma pire tek ki calo lanyut keken. Tye tyen lok maber; lwoko tyen kit ma onongo kiciko kwede con onongo pe bikonyo i tekwaro ma dano giruko war ki cockci, giwoto i wi cere, ki gi lwok kare ki kare.

Man mono nyutu ni cik ni omiero ki kwero? Ngene kene ni ku! Cik mukwongo me gonyo lok tye ni Ginacoya ducu tye pi ber bedowa dok myero walub. Tye gin ma ki ngeyo maber pi kare ni, gin ma nen ka maleng ka ki lubu yoo me tic ni.

Wek wa lok i kom yoo adek me tic kwede.

Yoo me 1: Man owaco ngo bot gi?

Wulwok tyen ngat acel acel. Lok ma mako cik man Onongo tye i boma ma opongi ki buru ma pe ki pii ki jami ma ki yubu me gwoko lengo, ki ler mapol i yoo, ki dano ma giwoto ki tyengi nono onyo ki war. Kadi bed ni ngat moni olwoko pii ma peya olimo gang pa lareme, i kare ma en oo tyene onongo dong col. Pi meno, lajol wele maber ocimo laticce me lwoko tyen welone ma peya en ocako bedo mot me cam (Luka 7:44). En aye obedo tic ma lapiny, ma col, ento ma tiyo ma Yecu opwoonyo lupwonnyene me timo pi ngat acel acel. Man aye tyen lok bot lukwan ki luwiny macon.

Yoo me 2: Man tyen lokke ngo?

Lok me Baibul ma ki waco ni, "Kadi bed ni tic ni pire tek nining i dul pa Lukricitayo, kare ducu bed atera me timo tic ma pi rwate, ma pi rwate ki dano mukene."

Yoo me 3: Man tere ngo bota?

Lobo me kare ni tye ki kare madwong pi tic ma mwol, ki mar. (Man aye kama cik me gonyo lok me angwen rwate iye.) Tye jami mapol ma ki tiyo kwede i cik man. Dano ma kom gi lit ki ma gi tye ka to, medo ki jo ma kom gi lit ki two jonyo, mito kony. Ki twero limo mabuc ki konyo dano ma ki timo bal i kom gi. Tic me nino ducu calo tede, lwoko, gwoko lutino ki jo mutegi mito kony. Gin ma ki coyo ni mede anyim. Kanica twero mede ki tic pien tye lutic ma gwoko lutino, lutic ma gwoko ot, lutic ma gwoko lutino, kacel ki lutit kwena ki lupwoonye. Lukricitayo ma gitimo ticgi ma pe pigi tego-ni gitye ka cobo cik kadi bed ni gin bene ginywako i kwer me lanyut me lwoko tyengi nyo pe.

Goyo dog dyang

Lakwena Paulo oloko i kom lok me Cik Macon kit man i 1 Jo Korint 9:9-10 ki 1 Temceo 5:17-18. En onongo tye ka laro lok ni lutic ma Lukricitayo myero kiculgi, dok en onyuto lokke kun tiyo ki cik mo ma tye i Nwoyo Cik 25:4 ma wacci, "Pe itwe dog dyang ka tye ka nyono bel .."

Paulo otimo nining me pyere ki i kom twon me cito bot dano? Lub yoo me tic. (Tyelo 1: Ngo ma waco?) "Pe i juku dog twon ka tye ka nyono bel." I dul me 1 Jo Korint en omedde ki penyo ni, "Lubanga tye ka paro lok man piwa, pe kumeno?" Lagam pi lapeny ne tye ni ku, pe tye i dul lok macon. Gin ma ki miito ni ki lok pi jo ma gu winyo lok ni Onongo tye i kom kit ma ki tero kwede ler maber.

Ento Paul oneno tyen lok ma pire tek (Yoo me 2: Tyen lok ni ngo?) Gin ma pire tek i lok meno tye ni ngat ma tiyo matek myero onong cente mo pi ticce. (Yoo me 3: Man tere ngo bota?) Tam ni tye ki tic mapol. [pot karatac 12] En otiyo kwede me waco ni dano ma i kin Lukricitayo omyero gucul lutela dini gi. Medo i kom meno, kit ma dano pire tek loyo lee-ni, Paulo opyem ni man aye obedo tyen lok ma pire tek loyo me cik man. Yecu bene owaco ni dano aye obedo gin ma kiloko i kom dyang i gicikke macon (Luka 13:15; 14:5).

Man pe obedo tic ma ki ngeyo i kom lok ma mako kit ma ki gwoko kwede dyang, ento Yecu ki Paulo gulubo yoo me tic kwede pi wan.

Labol mogo ma pe nen maber

I kare mogo cik angwen magi me gonyo leb ni yot me tic kwede. Lukricitayo i kare ni gi tamo ni omyero gukony i yubo ot ki timo tic mogo ma col pi Lukricitayo mukene labongo ngeyo ni gitye ka "lwoko tyen." I kare mukene, yub man bedo tek. I kare mogo peko bino pi weko acel i kin yoo adek me nongo gin ma pire tek. I kare mukene, gurup pa Lukricitayo gitamo ni tic mo tye ka nen ka maleng. Ka meno otimme, cik ki tic kwede gi ribbe i tam gi, wek tic kwede odok gin ma pire tek. I lok mukene, Lukricitayo magi gu loko lok ma mako tekwaro mo ki lok adaa ma tye i Baibul. Kit ma adugi ne gi gengo tic ma pat ka jami oloko.

Cik mogo me Baibul ki coyo ni tye pi dano ducu, ki dong tyelo me aryo ni pe mitte. "Kur ikwal," me labolle, Onongo obedo cik ma kimiyo bot Luicrael macon, ento bene obedo cik ma kwako dano ducu ma i kabedo ducu. Cik me gicikke manyen ma calo "bed jo ma jolo welo" onyo "bed ki cwiny me kica" kimiyo bot dano mogo, ento lok ma ki coyo ni dong tye pi dano ducu. Bedo ki cwiny me kica, jolo wele, ki kwalo jami ducu ki niang i tekwaro me kabedo ducu. Lok ma kit meno ma rwate ki dano ducu tero Lukricitayo i lok ma pi adaa ni tic kwede bene tye maleng ki rwate ki dano ducu ma nongo adaa tye ka gudo tekwaro. Watwero neno man ka wangiyo kit ma cik mogo onongo kilubo kwede i Cik Manyen, ma i kine tye iye labol ma lubo man ma a ki i kwo pa Yecu.

Awene ma tye ka kwalo?

Wek wanenu lok ma mako kwalo jami, kun watiyo ki yoo me tic ki yoo adek. (Yoo me 1): Man owaco ngo bot gi? "Pe ikwal." Pien ki coyo ne i wilobo ducu, cik ma kwako wilobo ni rom ki lok macon ni, "pe i kwany gin ma pe itye ki twero me kwanyo." Tyelo acel ki aryo rom. Kit ma kitiyo kwede, kadi bed kumeno, loko ki tekwaro. Ka onongo Yecu obedo i lobo Amerika dok otimo jami ma Jiri waco ni en otimo, onongo en bibedo lakwo. En onongo woto i kin poto ma tye pa jo mukene ci camo nyig yat meno, kadi wa Luparicayo bene pe gubedo ka nguru.⁸ Ento ka acito i poto nyig yat me Amerika ki anyo nyig yat ni ki twero mako an pi kwalo jami. Ka agwoko kwona i kot kun awaco ni Yecu aye otimo, ci atwero nongo nyinga i papara, ento pe kibiweko an.

Apokapoka ni tye i kit ma ki tiyo kwede. (Yoo me 3): Man tere ngo bota? Yecu obedo i tekwaro ma, ki i Pentateuch, onongo oloko i kom twero pa lwak calo kwanyo nyig yat, ka ce kicamo cutcut. Kit ma gamentene omiyo bot Yecu twero me kwanyo nyig yat-ti, en onongo pe tye ka kwalo kwo. Tekwaro na pe miyo twero bot ngat moni me camo nyig yen ma aa ki i poto pa ngat mukene. Onongo myero apeny twero me kwanyo nyig yen ni, onyo Onongo obi bedo kwalo.

Kwed mogo ma kitimo maber romo miito me niang ngo ma dano ma i tekwaro moni tye ki twero me gamo. Dul pa dano mapol i Irian Jaya tye ki cik ma pat pat ma mako ngo ma ngat moni tye ki twero me kwanyo. *Lok i kom nanaci* (Gothard and Koning 1978) titi apokapoka ma tye i kin tekwaro macalo adwogi me cik mapat pat ma kwako bedo ki twero i kom cam. Ka onongo lamiconari openyo ni, "Anga ma tye ki twero me kwanyo nanaci magi?" ki oye gin ma ki waco bote, en onongo obi gwokke ki i lok ma pe niang maber ma obalo lok me caden ne. Dano ma ki lwongo ni Irianese i lok mere ni onongo tye ki cik ma ki ngeyo ni, "Ngat ma opito gi en aye camo gi." Jami ma ki pito i poto ki tiyo kwede me dongo rwom me tela i anyim. Wegi poto gi twero keto lok i kom poto gi me gwoko ne ki bot lukwo kun gi lwongo teko ma malo, pol kare kwaro. Dano me kabedo meno onongo pe gitye ki ngec nyo niang matut i kom tic ma kiculo pire. Lamisioner ni omoko tam me tic ma ki culu, "Ka aculo pi tic ni, an atye ki gin mo kiken ma aa ki i tic ni."

Lok me tekwaro ma mako jolo wele

Cik ma waco ni "wubed jo ma jolo welo" (Jo Roma 12:13) ki niang i kabedo ducu, ento pe i yo acel. I kare ma an ki nyara wacito ka limo jo Tboli me Mindanao, Philippines i mwaka 1974, Lukricitayo guminiwa mic kacel ki jolo wele ma omedo wel mucara me dwe acel. Tekwaro gi keto rwom ma malo me jolo wele, ki man aye rwom me kica ma gi tamo ni omyero gunyut bot lurem pa lagony leb gi ma gi maro.

Macalo lumiconari pol kare wabedo jo ma jolo wele pa Lukricitayo i lobo Amerika. Jo mapol guyabo gangigi dok gunyuto kica madit botwa, kadi bed onongo wan welo. Pe tye ngat mo, kono, ma oo cok me miini cente me dwe acel i tic me jolo wele. Pe wa tamo gin ma kit meno i tekwaro pa North America. Cik ma mako dano ducu [pot karatac 13] omyero obed ki lok ma rwate ki tekwaro.

Cik me tekwaro mako ber kit

Cik ma tye i Baibul (Yoo me 1) waco ni "wubed ngat ma cinge yot ki miiyo jami" (1 Temceo 6:18). Gin ma pire tek tye acel (Yoo me 2). Ento tic kwede ni pat ataa pi dano ma bedo i caro me Isneg i tung kumalo me Pilipi ma loyo kit ma tye

kwede pi wan (Yoo me 3). Ka Isneg mo obino i caro ne ki agulu me nanaci ma aa ki i pote ne, ki omiyo dul aryo me adek, ki bi tero en calo ngat ma lamar. Cik me tekwaro tye me miyo dul adek me angwen. Ka adok ki i dukan me acama ki amiyo dul aryo me adek pa jami acama bot jirani na, gin bene gubi bedo ki par—pi kit ma atamo kwede.

Wakwo i tekwaro ma pat pat, ki rwom ma pat pat ki yoo me poko jami. Cik ni tye pi dano ducu, ento tic kwede tye pi tekwaro pa dano. Ber me tic ki yoo adek ni kare ki kare ki pwonyo dano ma i tekwaro mukene me tiimo ne.

Doto dog maleng

Labol mukene me bedo ki woro ma ki keto i rwom ma lamal tye kit ma tekwaro ma pat pat lubu kwede cik me (Yoo me 1) "Wumot ngat acel acel ki dato cwiny maleng" (Jo Roma 16:16, 1 Jo Korint 16:20, 2 Jo Korint 13:12, 1 Jo Tecalonika 5:26, 1 Petero 5:14). (Yoo me 2) Mot ngat acel acel i yo me mar, ki mar. Ka dano me tekwaro ma pat pat gi lubu (Yoo me 3), tekwaro mogo gi doto dog. Mukene gi loko mako cing, mako cing ma mwol, woro i kin gii, onyo bene lok me mar ki nyero. Kit ma ki tiimo kwede, mar, woro, ki mar ki nyutu i yoo maber.

Gwoko jo mutegi-i kit pa munu

Kwany labol mukene, cik me "wor woru ki meni" (Yoo me 1 ki 2). Kanica macon onongo gineno ka maleng ni woro lunyodo kwako gwokogi ka dong guteggi. Kanica onongo gwoko jo muteggi ma onongo gipe ki lutino me gwokogi. Yecu owaco lok marac i kom Lumaricayo pi timo gin ma gi miito me weko tic pa lunyodo kun gi miyo bot Lubanga gin ma onongo myero omi bot lunyodo (Matayo 15:1-9). I kare mo acel awinyo latela mo me lobo Fijian Senator owaco ni lwak ma i lobo ma tung kumalo "tye macon" pien pol kare waweko gwoko jo mutegi bot jang gamente. Kit ma en tamo kwede, jo mutegi myero jo me odigi ogwokgi, dok myero gubed kacel kwedgi. Ki lok adaa kit ma en tiyo kwede ni cok ki gin ma kanica macon ni otimo.

Wan Lukricitayo me America, medo ki jo mutegi, waneno lok man i yoo ma pat (Tyelo me 3: Man tere ngo bota?). Waneno ni tyen lok ma pire tek ni pe oloko, ento waco ni ka wa medo rwom me tic pa lwak ma miyo kony bot lwak ki tic pa lwak, nongo wa tye ka cobo tic wa. Kit ma jo Amerika mapol gineno kwede jami, gang wa pe ki kabedo pi ngat mukene me ot, ki jo mutegi pe gimito bedo ma jenge i kom jo me ot gi. Ka yub mukene pe oromo keken aye wageno ni jo me ot gibigamo lunyodo ma guteggi. Man obedo labol me bedo ki winy ma rwate ki tekwaro pa jo mogo i lobo America.

Lakricitayo mono myero omat tar?

I labol ma malo ni, tekwaro pa kaka mo omoko tam matek i kom cik ma loyo jo America. Pe wa moko ni lok ni tye pi jo America ma pe ki cwiny me cwiny, kany tye labol mukene. Calo lutit kwena mapol me Amerika, an kacel ki dakona pe wamato taa. Wakwanyo cik ma tye i 1 Jo Korint 6:19-20 ni te lokke ni omyero wagwok komwa. Wangeyo ni mato taa medo peko me two. I kare ni dano mapol me America gi ye lok man, nio wa i kare ma gi tye atera me miyo kwo bedo tek bot jo ma mato taa wek gi kwany taa ki i opic ki kabedo ma dano bedo iye.

Lukricitayo me Bahinemo ma wabedo kwed gi pi mwaki mapol i Papua New Guinea onongo gi mito winy Lubanga ki cikke. Wapwonyogi me cito i Lok pa Lubanga ma ka cito botwa pi nongo lagam pi lapenygi me kwo. Wa bi bedo kunu pi mwaki manok ki wamito ni gi jenge i kom Yecu pi kony. Ma oweko wabedo ki lewic madit i kin lutic luwotwa ma gubedo lumiconari, gin pe guneno cik mo ma gengo mato taa i Baibul dok onongo pe gitye ki gen mo keken ni obedo bal. Man Onongo tye i kare ma Lubanga tye ka nyutu bot gi bal mukene i kwo gi.

Bahinemos onongo ngeyo ni Baibul cikowa me gwoko komwa, ento pe gineno wat mo i kin mato taa ki two. Tam me gin ma kelo peko ma bino mot mot ki tam me wel ma kelo peko ni pe rwate ki neno gi me lobo. Ka onongo pe watwero nyutu botgi wat ma tye i kin gin ma kelo ki gin ma kelo adwogi, onongo pe gitye atera me ye tamwa ni two ma kelo lworo ki aona ma onongo gitye kwede obedo adwogi me mato taa. Medo ikom meno, taba ma ki pito i gang ni miyo gi yomcwiny manok i lobo ma opongi ki kwidi ki peko. Man bene obedo yo acel i kin yo manok ma gitwero miyo kwede lim bot luneno, ma welgi tek adada. Dano manok keken ma onongo komgi lit twatwal pi two ma mako obwo guweko mato taa pi tyen lok me yotkom, kadi bed ni atemo pwonyogi i kom lok man.⁹

I kare ma kanica ocakke onongo wa twero waco gi ni, "Pe itwero mato taa ki bedo Lakricitayo." I ngeye ducu, wan aye wabedo lutit kwena gi me acel ki guti me jami ducu ma gi ngeyo i kom pwony manyen eni. Me timo meno onongo pe bi keto pwony i Ginacoya, kadi bed kumeno. Onongo obi weko gi ye ni tye jami mogo ma in pi i cito iye i ginacoya. Adwogine onongo bibedo miti me lubo Lok pa Lubanga macalo guti mukwongo me ngeyo mitine. Twero bedo yot ni [pot karatac 14] omedo miti gi i kom ngat mo keken ma lwongo ni "lanebi" ma obino.

Agikki ki lok ma cego cego

Pwony man otemo tito pingo pore pi Lukricitayo me gonyo ki keto i tic pwony me Baibul wek obed ma rwatte ki tekwarogi. I kin cencwari mapol, jo ma giye gubedo ka timo jami ma kit meno labongo ngeyone. Ki adaa, kit ma gineno kwede ngo ma ginacoya tye ka penyo gi ni ki yubu ki tekwaro gi ma oweko cik ki kit ma gi tiyo kwede i tekwaro ni onongo gi rwate. Waraga ni pwonyo wa ni dul pa Lukricitayo omyero gubed ki niang matut i kom kit ma Baibul myero ki tic kwede. Kadi bed ni jo muye i kin dano ducu guteggi, onongo pud bibedo ki apokapoka i kit ma gilubo kwede Baibul.

Wa nyutu cik angwen me moko kit ma cik moni tiyo kwede.

1. Ginacoya ducu, i gicikke macon ki manyen, tye ki twero i kom dano ducu, i kare ki tekwaro ducu.
2. Tye dul pa lukwan ki luwiny ma ki coyo lok kom lok acel acel bot gi.
3. Gin ma pire tek, me cik ducu me Ginacoya tiyo i tekwaro ducu; man aye lok ada ma tye i Baibul.
4. Cik me maro dano mukene kit ma imaro kwede in kekeni nyutu tyen lok pa cik mukene ni, ki man miyo yoo me cobo peko me tekwaro ki apokapoka mukene i gonyo leb.

A Kit me tic ki yoo adek konyo ngat moni me nongo gin ma pire tek ki kit ma tiyo kwede i kare mo keken.

Yoo me 1. Man owaco ngo bot gi? (Tyen lok macon)

Yooo me 2. Man tere ngo? (Tyen lok ma pire tek)

Yoo 3. Man tere ngo bota? (lok ma mako ngat acel acel onyo bot lurem na ma i tekwaro mukene)

Cik angwen magi me tic kwede ki yoo me tic kwede ma tye ki rwom adek nyutu tyen lok ma pire tek pa cik.

Lok me agikki

¹ Pe obedo ni onongo atamo ni atye ka nongo adwogi maber i kwo matir, ento onongo atamo ni ka onongo atye ka nongo adwogi maber onongo bibedo ki timo gin ma kipwonyo ni obedo kwo maber pi dano ducu.

² Jami ducu ma kicoyo i Baibul i pwony man kikwanyogi ki i New International Version.

³ Dano me India ki jo Africa pol kare gi diyo en me umo wiye i kanica inge wa miyo gi ngeyo ni wamito timo gin maber.

⁴ Tung mukene, Nov-Dec. 1975 pi labol magi ki mukene.

⁵ Kadi bed kumeno, Lukricitayo ma guteggi onongo kitye ka penyogi me weko bedo agonya meno pi jo mogo ma gitye ki niye manyen.

⁶ Pi lok matut i kom lok man ki jami ma tye iye ma ki kano, nen Geisler 1989. Kit ma atye ka lubo kwede ki twero neno calo gin ma pat ki "Graded Absolutism" (Geisler, 113-132).

⁷ Ki tung cing kany, ka ki coyo botwa, ki tye ka jemo ki gin mo ma tekwarowa cwako onyo tero calo gin ma pire tek, wa bi bedo ki kare matek me neno tyen lok me cik meno ki keto ne i tic.

⁸ Yecu onongo tye ka turo cik keken ka en otimo i nino me Cabit. (Mar 11:12-33). I kare me ngolo kop i kome Luparicayo pe gukelo lok man calo peko.

⁹ I kare ni wel dano ma tye ka mede i caro ni gu niang wat ma tye i kin mato taa ki yotkom, ma oweko dano mapol gu weko mato tar.

Jami me kwano

Barrett, David.

1968. *Schism and Renewal in Africa: An*

Analysis of Six Thousand Contemporary Religious Movements. Nairobi, Kenya: Oxford University Press.

Biblica, Inc.

2011. *The Holy Bible, New International Version.* Grand Rapids, MI: Zondervan.

Dye, Sally F.

1983. "Conflicting Standards of Goodness." *Notes on Scripture in Use* 6: 23-37.

2014. "Cultural Variation in Conscience: Part of God's Design." *International Journal of Frontier Missiology*, 31:1, Spring 2014.

Dye, T. Wayne.

1976. "Toward a Cross-Cultural Definition of Sin." *Missiology: An International Review* 4 (1): 27-41.

1987. "Hermeneutics and the SMR Model of Communication." *Journal of Translation and Text Linguistics*, formerly called *Occasional Papers in Translation and Textlinguistics* 1(2): 37-65.

2009. "Discovering the Holy Spirit's Work in a Community." In *Perspectives on the World Christian Movement: A Reader*. 4th Edition, edited by Ralph D. Winter and Stephen C. Hawthorne. Pasadena, CA: William Carey Library 493-496.

Geisler, Norman L.

1989. *Christian Ethics: Options and Issues.* Grand Rapids, MI: Baker Book House.

Gothard, Bill and Otto Koning.

1978. *The Pineapple Story.* Oak Brook, IL: Institute in Basic Youth Conflicts.

Henry, Carl F. H.

1957. *Christian Personal Ethics.* Grand Rapids, MI: Eerdmans.

McQuilkin, Robertson.

1995. *An Introduction to Biblical Ethics.* Wheaton, IL: Tyndale House.

Murchison, William.

1994. *Reclaiming Morality in America*. Nashville, TN: Thomas Nelson.

Naroll, Raoul.

1983. *The Moral Order*. Beverly Hills, CA: Sage Publications.

Priest, Robert J.

1993. "Cultural Anthropology, Sin and the Missionary." In *God and Culture*, edited by Carson, D. A. and John D. Woodbridge, 85-105. Grand Rapids, MI: Eerdmans.

1994. "Missionary Elencics: Conscience and Culture." *Missiology* 22 (3): 291-315.

1997. "Christian Theology, Sin, and Anthropology." In *Explorations in Anthropology and Theology*, edited by Salamone, Frank A. and Walter Randolph Adams, 23-37. Lanham, MD: University Press of America.

T. Wayne Dye i kare ni tye lapwony ma lakony me Applied Anthropology i Graduate Institute of Applied Linguistics i Dallas, Texas. En, kacel ki dakone, Sally, gutiyo kacel ki Wycliffe Bible Translators ki SIL pi mwaki 25 i yub me gonyo Baibul ki pwonyo dano i kin jo Bahinemo me Papua New Guinea. Wayne tye ki MA i kwan ma mako dano ki i University of Michigan ki PhD i kwan ma mako tekwaro ki i Fuller Theological Seminary. En otiyo macalo lapwony ki lapwony pi SIL nicake i mwaka 1973, mukwongo i Papua New Guinea, lacer i lobo mukene. En opwonyo dano i lobe ma oo pyer adek kulu i wilobo ducu.

LAMED NGECE

Kitiyo kwede ki twero pa Leadership Resources

Kwan ki nong cik ma kwako gonyo lok: cik ma pire tek

Nong ngec mapol!

Jami ma konyo latela obedo tic me cuko cwiny ki miyo jami ma mitte bot lutela dini ki lutela kanica i wi lobo ducu. Yub me pwony wa konyo lutela dini me tito lok pa Lubanga ki cwiny pa Lubanga. Bukwa ki cokkewa cuko cwiny kanica me nyuto cwiny pa Wonwa, wek En oti kwedwa me pongo lobo ki deyo mere.

Bed i tic me pwony kacel kwedwa

- Me pwonyo kit ma in onyo kanica ni twero donyo kwede i jingo kanica me wilobo pi tic me Baibul, lim: www.leadershipresources.org/getinvolved
- Lutela dini, kwan i ginacoya ki lutela dini mukene ma i kabedo ni pi dongo wiinye ki dongo wiinye kun wok ki i wiinye me lok. Nwong ngec mukene i: www.leadershipresources.org/FOW

Nong jami mukene ma itwero tic kwede

- Leadership Resources bene kelo cuko cwiny ma aa ki i ginacoya kun wok ki i cokke me Baibul, buk, ki dwan. Lim kabedowa me intanet i: www.encouragementoftheword.org

Kubbe kwedwa

- Leadership Resources bene kelo cuko cwiny ma aa ki i ginacoya kun wok ki i cokke me Baibul, buk, ki dwan. Lim kabedowa me internet i.
 - FuseLine E-mail Newsletter*: www.leadershipresources.org/fuseline
 - Blog*: www.leadershipresources.org/blog
 - Facebook*: Leadership Resources International (facebook.com/LRInews)
 - Twitter*: @LRI_News (twitter.com/Lri_news)
 - YouTube*: Leadership Resources (youtube.com/user/Lrinews)

Twero ki poko ne

Kadi bed ni walegi ni pe ibed ka kwanyo, goyo, onyo poko jami ma lubo ni, twatwale ki i yoo me cim, Leadership Resources miyo jami eni me nono me tic kwede piri keni ki i website wa i www.leadershipresources.org/jami onyo ki lok kwedwa direct.

Kwan ki nong cik ma kwako gonyo lok: Cik ma pire tek

Copyright © 2008-2017 by Jonathan Menn. All rights reserved.

Jo ma ocwalo woko

Leadership Resources International
12575 S. Ridgeland Ave.
Palos Heights, IL 60463
United States of America
www.leadershipresources.org

Copyright © 2014 Leadership Resources International
All rights reserved.

Gin ma tye iye

Wajoli..... 82

Cik ma pire tek

Bedo tye kare ducu..... 83

Cocki yub..... 84

Kit..... 85

Penyo lapeny mabeco.....87

Yoo me wot..... 88

Kit ma tye kwede 89

Nongo tam ma pire tek ki lagam ma ki miito 90

Tekwaro me Baibul..... 91

Wajoli!

Itye ka mako buk ma tye ki "Kwan ki Nong" pwony ma kipwonyo ki Leadership Resources International macalo dul me TNT (Training National Trainers), yub me pwony ma ki yubu me "cuko cwiny ki miyo jami bot lutela dini i wilobo me pwonyo lok pa Lubanga ki cwiny pa Lubanga."

Kadi bed ni buk man ki yubu me tito cik ma kwako gonyo lok, gin ma wamito ni iniang ma kato cik ma kwako gonyo lok aye Ginacoya kikome. Wi opo ni cik me gonyo lok obedo jami tic keken. Wan wa tito gi me konyi me kwano, kwano, ki niang lok pa Lubanga maber, ma nongo i jenge i kom lero pa cwiny mere i lega.

Dok ka itye ka kwano Lok pa Lubanga, ket i wii ni tyen lok ki yub me kwano Baibul pe obedo ngec, ento woro. Mitiwa pe tye ni tammi myero opong ki ngec madok i kom Baibul keken. Ma ka meno, lega wa tye ni cwinyi omyero olokke ki kwena pa cwiny maleng ki omyero opong i woro ka i ngeyo Lubanga maber ki i kom Yecu Kricito.

Lubanga otim man i cwinyi ada. Wek en omii gum i kom kwan mere, wek imar en nino ducu, ki okonyi me kwo i lokke ki pwoc, ki gen i woro – ducu i pako ki deyo ki woro bote.

Staying on the Line*

Te lokke ngo me "Bedo tye kare ducu"?

- Bedo i rwom ma malo nyutu tic pa lapwony onyo latit kwena me nongo ngo ma Lok pa Lubanga waco ki me bedo lagen iye.
- Lain ni kikome nyutu ngo ma Lubanga owaco i Lokke:



- Me cito malo i rwom ma malo te lokke ni medo gin mo ma pe tye ada – me waco lok mapol makato gin ma Lubanga owaco i Lokke, kelo bal, pol kare i kit me lubo cik.
- Me cito piny i rwom ma malo tere ni weko gin mo ma tye kunu - me bedo labongo lok adaa ki gen i kom lok adaa ma lok pa Lubanga tye ka waco. Pol kare kelo bedo agonya ki twero.
- Bedo i wi yamo ki twero poro ki cikke ma lucaden i kot mogo omyero gu moko: "Acikke me waco lok ada, lok ada ducu [pe me cito piny i wi yamo], ki gin mo keken ento lok ada [pe me cito malo i wi yamo]."

Man Pire Tek Ma rom mene bot Lubanga?

- Cake i kare pa Moses, Lubanga onyutu ka maleng ni lulok mere omyero gu lok gin ma en owaco - gin mo ma kato ki gin mo ma nok (Nia 4:10-16; Nwoyo Cik 4:1-2; 1 Camuel 3:1-4:1; Carolok 30:5-6; Ejekiel 3:1-11; Jeremia 1:4-19; 23:9-40; Jon 7:16ff; 8:28-29; 12:29-50; Niyabo 22:18-19).

Man Pire Tek Ma rom mene i Ticwa me Pwony?

- Lok pa Lubanga pe kitwero porone. I Baibul ducu, waneno ni lokke tye ki teko, tye kakare, dok ber; lokke keken aye twero miyo kwo. Wamito ni dano guwiny dwan Lubanga ma ka winyo dwanwa – lok ada mere ma ka tam ki tam pa dano. omyero wabed ki teko me loko kwo ma bino ki i lok mere keken.

Bedo tye kare ducu Mito Ngo?

- Miyo kom wa bot Lubanga
- Niang matut ki niang gin ma Lok pa Lubanga waco kikome
- Tito ne maber i pwony wa, tito kwena, ki kwo

* Malube ki jami macon © Gen me gamo ki twero. www.proctrust.org.uk

Text and Framework*

Cik: Omyero wawek Baibul oyub kit ma wawinyo kwede ma ka weko kit ma watiyo kwede olok kit ma wawinyo kwede Baibul.¹

Ngo ma wamito waco ki "coc" ki "yub"?

- **Coc** obedo dul mo keken ki i Baibul ma watwero kwanone ki titone nyo pwonyone.
- **Yub** me tic obedo yoo ma pire tek me niang jami. gudo kit ma wa kwano ki niang kwede ginacoya ni.

Medo i kom meno "Ngo ma obedo yub?"

- Framework obedo yoo ma ngat moni tiyo kwede me niang gin ma en ngeyo. En aye yub me tam ma tye piny ma yubu niang wa i kom jami ducu. Yub wa ni yubu tam wa ki tam wa ducu ki gwoko gi kacel i yoo ma weko wa niang maber.
- Dano ducu tye ki yub gi. Dongo i kare ki kare ki pwony pa lunyodo wa, kwan wa, tekwarowa, jami ma otiime i kwo wa, ki kabedo wa i tekwaro - kadi wa kwano Baibul wa.
- I kare me kwo wa wa nongo ngec manyen. Myero wa nong kit ma rwate kwede ki niang wa macon i kom jami. I agiki ne, wamoko tamwa me kwero onyo kwero ngec manyen, onyo wa jolo ne ki waweko en loko kit ma wa tiyo kwede.

Frameworks Affect How We Read the Bible.

- When we sit down to study the Bible, we bring our framework with us – including the way we see and understand God, man, sin, Christ, suffering, redemption, and many other important things.
- Frameworks, in and of themselves, are not necessarily bad. They are necessary in the process of reading, understanding, and communicating the Bible. However, they can wrongly influence the way we understand the text.

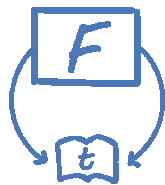
Coc ni omyero obed ma loyo ki yubu kit ma wa tiyo kwede.

- Waye ni Baibul oa ki bot Lubanga (2 Petero 1:21), ma Lubanga ocoyo (2 Temceo 3:16a), tye ada dok genne (Matayo 5:17-18), dok romo pi niyewa ki ticwa (2 Temceo 3:16b).

Yet we often do not recognize when our framework overpowers the way we understand the text, and sometimes, even when we are aware of it, we are unwilling to let go of our framework.

- Me niang lok pa Lubanga maber ki tito ne ki gen, omyero wawek lok ma ki coyo ni olok ki yubu yub wa.
- Ka tye apokapoka i kin coc ki yub wa, omyero wapeny Lubanga me konyowa me ngeyo ne ki weko coc ni loko niang wa.

*Gin ma pol
kare time:
Kit ma
watiyo
kwede
weko ki
yubu
niangwa i
kom coc.*



*Ngo ma myero
toimme: Coc ni loyo
ki bene yubu yub wa.*



* Malube ki jami macon © Gen me gamo ki rweo. www.proctrust.org.uk

¹ The Charles Simeon Trust, "Principles of Exposition," <http://www.simeontrust.org/media/wbe-principles.pdf>

Genre

Gin ango ma obedo kit coc?

“Kit coc” obedo nyig lok ma loko i kom kodi, nyo kodi, buk mapatpat, nyo jami ma kicoyo, ma wanongo i Baibul. Wangeyo kit bukke mapat pat ki i kit ma kicoyo kwede, kit ma kicoyo kwede, gin ma tye iye, ki dong tyen lok me coc ma kicoyo.

Niang lok ma tye i dul wer konyowa nining?

- Ngeyo kit bukwa konyowa me ngeyo kit buk ma watye ka kwanogi-ni. Ki niang kit ma coc ni tye kwede konyowa me kwano ki gonyo ne maber - me niang ngo ma lacoc ni tye ka coyo ki ngo ma en mito tito.

Pingo dul wer pire tek?

- “Kit me coc obedo gin ma pire tek me niang ngo ma laco buk me Baibul tye ka temo tito.”²
- “Ka pe ingeyo tyen lok ki kit coc, gin ma en tye ka wacone nyo titone, pe ingeyo kit me kwanone maber” (C. S. Lewis).³
- Ngeyo kit coc ki kit ma coc moni tye kwede miyo botwa ngec mogo, kadi wa cik ma ki niang maber, pi kit me kwano ki gonyo te lok me coc.

Kit coc mapatpat ma tye i Baibul

Tye dul coc mapol ma pat pat ma nonge i Baibul. Piny kany tye jami mogo ma ki ngeyo i Baibul. Kadi bed ni buk me Baibul ducu gi rwate ki dul mogo, buk acel acel me Baibul twero bedo ki dul ma pat pat onyo dul matino tino - poko kin dul coc ma pat pat.

Kit me tic ki leb mapatpat

Apokapoka acel ma pire tek ma waneno i kin dul wer ni tye kit ma gin acel acel tiyo kwede ki leb me tito kwena ne. Piny kany tye dul ma poro dul leb ma pat pat ki kit leb ma ngat acel acel tiyo kwede.



Kwayi nyig yat ma ki lwongo ni acuga



Niang ki gonyo lok ma pat pat ma ki coyo i Baibul rom ki niang kodi nyig yen ma pat pat. Tam kong ni inongo kodi adek ma pat pat. Mot acel kitwero camo, mukene kitiyo kwede me cango two, ki mukene kitiyo kwede macalo latwo. Ka ineno kit ma nyig yat acel acel nen kwede, nyige, pot yat, ki rangi pa nyig yat acel acel, itwero ngeyo acel acel ki tek cwiny dok itiyo kwede pi tic matir kun igwokke ki peko.

Genre

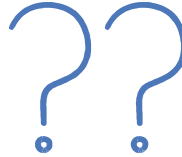
2 Lok ma ki coyo ma ki coyo ki Ben Witherington i kom buk ma ki kwano i "Lok pa Lubanga makwo (i kare me rweny pa lok ada)" (nino dwe 31 me dwe me apar, mwaka 2007) i <http://benwitherington.blogspot.com>.

3 Ki loko lok ma ki waco ki Ben Witherington, "But ngec ma mako gonyo lok me Baibul - Lanyut pi lukwan Baibul ma peke ki niang matut" (dwe me aboro, nino dwe 21, mwaka 2007) i <http://benwitherington.blogspot.com>

Asking Good Questions

Kit ma pire tek kwede me penyo lapeny mabeco

Penyo lapeny mabeco konyowa, me acel, me neno ki dok niang gin ma Baibul tye ka wacone kikome. I ngeye, lapeny mabeco konyowa me ngiyo matut me niang gin ma tye i cwiny kwena ma tye i Lok pa Lubanga wek wabed lugen iye dok walok kwowa iye.



Lapeny Mabere Ngo?

- Lapeny maber penyo pi gin mo ma twero bedo ni pe nen i coc ento pire tek me niang gin ma lacoc mito waco.
- Lapeny maber tye ma tero wa i yoo ma laco buk ni mito tero wa iye.

Watwero Penyo Lapeny Mabere Nining?

Yab ki penyo lapeny ma mako neno jami. I ngeye, wot matut ki lapeny ma konyowa me niang gin ma lacoc-ci tye ka wacone ki tyen lokke.

➤ Lapeny ma piire tek me neno

Cak ki penyo lapeny ma yabo wangwa me niang gin ma ginacoya tye ka wacone kikome:

- Ngo ma coc ni waco? (Medo penyo lapeny man ma pire tek loyo.) ☐
- Man otimme awene? Angagi ma gubedo i lok man? Kabedo mene ma kiloko iye? ☐
- Lok ango ma pire tek ma kubbe onyo loko lok? ☐
- Tye gin mo ma ki poro onyo apoka poka?
- Tika tye lok nyo tam ma kidwoko cen?

➤ Lapeny ma pire tek ma donyo matut

Medo i kom lapeny ma piire tek me penyo lapeny maber ma konyowa me niang pingo lacoc ocoyo gin ma en otimo.

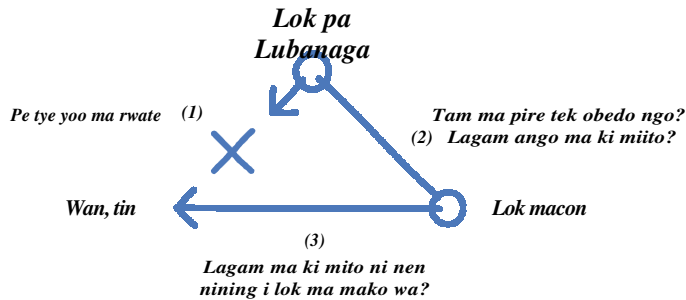
- Lacoc ni owaco ngo?
- Lacoc owaco nining?
- Dwan ni obedo ngo? ☐
- Pingo en owaco lok man kany? Pingo i yoo man? ☐
- Ngo ma obedo me aura iye? ☐ En nyutu nyo loko i kom Kricito nining? ☐
- Ngo ma tye ka waco ni ducu? ☐
- Pingo lacoc owaco lok man? Lagam ango ma en onongo tye ka tamo me neno ki bot lukwan ne?
- Lagam ango ma Lubanga tye ka yenyo i cwinywa ki i kwowa i kare-ni?

Kit ma cwiny dano tamo kwede i penyo lapeny

Cwiny adek ma tye i cwinywa pigi tego i tutewa me ngeyo gin ma Lok pa Lubanga tye ka wacone ki dok konyowa me dongo diro me penyo lapeny mabeco.

- **Miti me ngeyo.** Penyo lapeny ki miti me ngeyo jami calo latin.
- **Bedo labongo niang.** Pwony me penyo lapeny ma kato lagam ma nen ka maleng.
- **Jingo kom matek.** Medo tic ki penyo lapeny wek iniang.

Traveling Instructions*



Cik ma kiketo:

- Wek waniang kit me keto Lok pa Lubanga i tic i kwowa i kare-ni, omyero kong wadok cen wek waniang kwena ma kimiyo kun wok ki bot lacoc i kare ma tye i bukkewa macon.

Cik me wot tiyo nining?

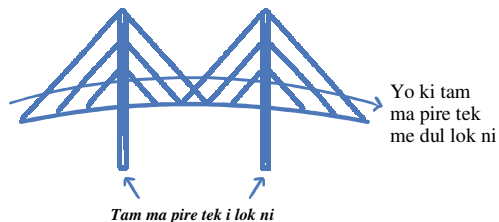
- (1) **Pe kwanyo yoo ma rwate.** Pol kare wabedo ki atematema me kwano Lok pa Lubanga kun watute me keto gin ma kiwaco atir atir i kwowa. Ento Lubanga okwongo lok ki cwiny lacoc bot lukwan i kare ki kabedo mukene. Ki dong, ma ka kwanyo yoo ma aa ki i Lok pa Lubanga me donyo i kwo wa i kare ni, omyero kong wadok cen ka neno ngo ma lacoc ni Onongo tye ka waco bot lukwan macon, ki pingo.
- (2) **Wiinyo gin ma lacoc ni tye ka wacone.** Omyero wadok cen ka winyo ngo ma Lubanga Onongo tye ka waco kun wok ki bot laco buk i acaki ne - lok ma ki coyo ma mako kwena me buk ni, lok ma mako tekwaro ma mako lok ma okato angec, ki bene lok ma mako Baibul ma mako lok ki lok ma tye i Baibul. Ki kadi bed ni tye jami mapol ma waromo temo, wamito ni waket tam wa i kom jami ma konyowa me niang ngo ma laco buk ni tye ka waco, pingo en owaco lok man bot jo magi, ki lagam ango ma en mito ki i kwena ne.
- (3) **Keto kwena botwa i kare-ni.** Yub me agiki pa Travelling Instructions tye me tic kwede. Inge nongo lagam pa laco buk ni i kom kwena ma en omiyo, ki dong wa twero cito i kare wa ki penyo kit ma lagam ni obi nen kwede i kwo wa ki i kwo pa dano ma wabedo iye ki tito kwena.

Pingo Cik me Wot Pire Tek?

- Ka wa kwanyo yoo macek ki wa temo keto lok pa Lubanga i tic i kwo wa oyot, wa twero gonyo gin ma Lubanga tye ka wacone i lokke, wa rwenyo kit ma Lubanga mito ni wa lok kwede, ki balo dano ma wa tio kwed gi.
- Ento, ka wa kwanyo kare me wot maber, wa nongo ber pa cwiny Lubanga ma ki nyutu i acaki, ki teko me loko kwo pa Lokke pi kwo wa i kare ni.

* Malube ki jami macon © Gen me gamo ki twero. www.proctrust.org.uk

Structure



Gin angọ ma obedo kit gin moni tye kwede?

- Kit ma ki yubu kwede lok (onyo buk) kwako: (1) dul lok – dul tam ma tye ki tam ma pire tek i lok meno, ki (2) kubbe pa tam ma mako dul ki tam madongo me dul lok ni kacel.

Pingo Kit ma gon moni tye kwede Pire Tek?

- Neno kit ma ki yubu kwede konyowa me ngeyo tam ma pire tek ma tye i dul lok ni ki kit ma lacoc oyubu kwede dongo tam i kin gi. Neno kit ma ki yubu kwede konyowa me neno kama tam pa lacoc tye ka tero wa iye.
- Yub pire tek pi tito kwena ki pwonywa pien wamito neno ni kit ma waketo kwede tam i pwonywa nyuto kit ma lacoc-ci oyubo kwede tamme i tyeng meno. Ngeyo ki niang kit ma ki coyo kwede i Baibul kelo teko me tito kwena wa.

Itwero nongo kit ma ki yubu kwede lok ni nining?

- Nen pi kit ma jami tye kwede ki alokaloka i tam.** Ka itye ka kwano dul lok ni, kit jami angọ ma ineno ma nyutu tam ma lacoc ni tye ka temo tito ne? Ki dong ka itye ka kwano, yeny pi alokaloka i tam onyo alokaloka i yoo. Jami eni ki twero neno gi ki alokaloka i kit ma gi nen kwede.

Yeny twatwal pi:

- Gin ma ki nwoyo
- Mede anyim
- Apokapoka ki poro
- Kit ma dul lok ocakke kwede ki gik kwede
- Aloka loka ma pire tek onyo lok ma ki coyo ma ki coyo macek

Yeny bene:

- Cike
- agiki me lok ki agiki ne
- Lapeny ma kipenyo ki kigamo

- Pok dul lok.** Inge neno kit ma tam tye ka wot kwede ki kit ma tam tye ka loke kwede, pok dul ma tye i dul ma tye ki tam ma pire tek. Co piny namba me tyeng pi dul acel acel.
- Tit tam ma pire tek.** Tit tam ma pire tek ma tye i dul acel acel me dul lok ni i lok acel ma otum.
- Nong rwate pa tam i kin tam ma pire tek.** Tam acel ma pire tek kubbe onyo tero wa i tam mukene nining? Gin ducu gikubbe kacel dok ginyuto yo ma tam pa lacoc-ci tye ka cito kwede nining?

(Neno kit ma ki yubu kwede ni weko inongo tam ma pire tek. Ma lubu ngo ma inongo i kom gedo ni, peny ni, "Ngo ma tye tam ma pire tek i lok man?"')

Finding the Main Idea and Intended Response

Tam ma pire tek obedo gin ango?

- Tam ma pire tek tye gin ma pire tek onyo lok ma pire tek ma tye i dul lok (onyo buk).

Pingo Nongo Lok Madit Pire Tek?

I ginacoya:

- konyowa me niang maber kwena ma Lubanga mito ni wawiny ki i ginacoya.
- Konyo wa me neno kama tam mukene ma tye i dul lok ni ki keto iye.

I tito kwena ki pwonyo dano:

- Konyowa me bedo lugen i kom gin ma Lubanga tye ka wacone i Lokke.
- En doko gin ma pire tek ma jami ducu ma tye i pwony onyo pwony ki yubu iye.

Nongo tam ma pire tek kwako . . .

- Neno lanyut ma tye i coc. Yeny pi:
 - Kit ma lok moni cake kwede ki gik kwede
 - Nwoyo lok nyo tam ma pire tek
 - Tyeng ma ki coyo macek
 - Lok me agiki onyo lok me yub (ma cako ki lok ma calo "pi meno" onyo "wek")
- Nongo kit ma ki yubu kwede dul ni.
 - Tam kit ma dongo pa tam nyutu kwede tam ma pire tek.
- Penyo lapeny aryo ma mako lok ma ki coyo ni:
 - Tam ango ma laco buk ni tye ka lok iye?
 - Ngo kikome ma en tye ka wacone i kom tam meno?

Nongo lagam ma ki mito

- Yenyo tam ma pire tek miyo wapenye ni, "Ngo ma lacoc owaco?" Yenyo lagam ma ki miito tero wa me penyo ni, "Pingo laco buk ni owaco lok meno?"
- Peny keken ni: Ma lubbe ki kwena ma tye i dul lok man, lagam ango ma laco buk onongo mito nenone i kwo pa jo ma tye ka winyo lokke? I lok mukene: Alokaloa ango ma Lubanga onongo tye ka yenyo me cobo kun tiyo ki lok ma tye i dul lok i kwo pa lawiny? . . . Lagam ango ma onongo ki mito?

Watwero Tito Lok ma Pire Tek nining?

Tam ma pire tek ki twero waco ne i yoo aryo ma pat pat:

- Tam ma pire tek ma "tito" - malube ki ngo ma ki waco i dul lok ni
- Tam ma pire tek me "pwonyo" – i lok ma mako cik ma pe gik ma nyutu kwena ma tye i dul lok ento bene medo iye alokaloka ma bino pi kwo wa i kare ni

Lok ma mako tam ma pire tek onyero obed:

- Cok - pi wi lok, ento lok ma otum (ki wi lok ki tic)
- Coc ma cek - macek ma luwiny twero po iye
- Ma pire tek - medo ki tam mogo ma pat pat ma tye i dul lok ni

Coc ma bedo wer wer

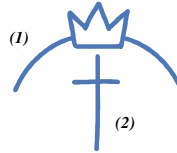


Tam ma pire tek ki lagam ma ki miito i dul nyo buk mo ki twero poro ki dwan me wer ma laco wer ocoyo, ma wa wero onyo wa gamo i yoo ma en omiito.

Biblical Theology

Tekwaro me Baibul obedo gin ango?

- Tekwaro me Baibul obedo yoo me neno Baibul ma konyowa me neno ...
(1) cal madit me lok ma mako Baibul ki kit ma dul acel acel matidi (dul acel acel nyo buk ma watye ka kwano) rwate kwede ki lok meno ducu
(2) kit ma dul acel acel me lok ni nyutu kwede Kricito, pien lok ma mako Lubanga ki yubbe ki pulan ne ocobbe i Kricito



(1) Lok ma mako jami ducu

- Mukwongo, pwony me Baibul konyowa me neno wat ma tye i kin dul matidi acel acel (dul nyo buk ma watye ka kwano) ki dul ducu.

Tol



Baibul tye calo tol. Tol tye ki dul mapol, ento tye tol acel. Baibul tye ki wi lok mapol, ki pwony me Baibul konyowa me neno kit ma wi lok magi acel acel ki rubu kwede i lok acel ki kwena acel.

Biblical Theology

- Tekwaro me Baibul konyowa bene me neno kit ma lok ki kwena me Baibul tye ka dongo kwede, nio ka jami ducu ocobbe i Kricito.

(2) Cobbe i Kricito

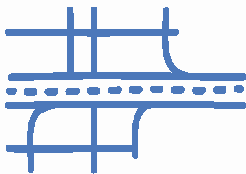
- Tekwaro me Baibul bene konyowa me neno kit ma dul me Baibul ducu – pe Cik Manyen keken, ento Cik Macon bene – tye ka keto cwinye i kom cobbene i Kricito.

➤ Cik macon loko i kom Kricito

- I Luka 24, Yecu otito ni “lok ducu ma gicoyo i koma i cik pa Moses ki lunebi ki Jabuli myero ocobbe kakare” (24:44). Pi meno ka wa tito lok ki i gicikke macon, wa twero tito lok i kom Kricito pien gicikke macon ni ducu tye ka nyutu anyim i kom Kricito.

Gudi madongo i kom lanyut wang lobo

Watwero tamo i kom Baibul calo map, dok i map meno waneno ni yo ducu ma tye i Cik Macon terowa bot Kricito. Pe gudu ducu aye gudu madongo. Yo madongo aye yoo ma ki twero neno iye rwate ki Kricito. Ento tye yoo mapol, gudu, gudu ma i ngete, ki yoo ma pe tye i yoo madit, kadi bed ni gi rwate kwede.



Twero bedo ni watye ka kwano dul mo ma tye i nget gudu ma tye i dog gudu madit. Lapeny ma pire tek me penyo tye ni: Lok man tero an i yoo madit nining? Onyo, dul lok man kubbe nining ki lok ma pire tek ma nyuta bot Kricito? Lok man konyo nining me niang Kricito ki ngo ma en otimo? Lapeny ma kit magi bikonyowa me ngeyo kit ma Ginacoya loko kwede i kom Kricito.

➤ Cik Manyen tito lok i kom Kricito

- I kare ma gicikke macon tye ka yubu yoo pi ki nyutu bot Kricito, gicikke manyen nyutu ki tito anga ma en tye.
- Peny: Tika lacoc me Cik Manyen tye ka neno cen i kom cikke me Cik Macon i kom Kricito? Ka tye kumeno, lacoc ni niang nining? Lacoc ni neno adwogi me bino pa Kricito ki ticce i kom yatariya ki cer nining? Laco buk ni tye ka nyutu botwa anyim i kom cikke me dwogo pa Kricito ki anyim pa kerre? Ka tye kumeno, ngo ma en owaco iye?